

Book of Evidence



R. J. M. I.

By

The Precious Blood of Jesus Christ,
The Grace of the God of the Holy Catholic Church,
The Mediation of the Blessed Virgin Mary,
Our Lady of Good Counsel and Crusher of Heretics,
The Protection of Saint Joseph, Patriarch of the Holy Family,
The Intercession of Saint Michael the Archangel
and the cooperation of

Richard Joseph Michael Ibranyi

To Jesus through Mary

*Júdica me, Deus, et discérne causam meam de gente non sancta:
ab hómine iníquo, et dolóso érue me*

Ad Majorem Dei Gloriam

Original version: 1/2000; Current version: 7/2008

Mary's Little Remnant
302 East Joffre St.
TorC, NM 87901-2878
Website: www.JohnTheBaptist.us
(Send for a free catalog)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

UNITY AND MEMBERSHIP	9
THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS NOT UNITED, NEEDS PROTESTANTS & SCHISMATICS FOR UNITY - HERESY!	9
<i>The Catholic Church cannot teach the pure Gospel, because She is divided - Heresy!</i>	13
<i>The Catholic Church is pure, indefectable, and undivided.</i>	14
THE PROTESTANTS & SCHISMATICS ARE JOINED TO THE CATHOLIC CHURCH - HERESY!	15
<i>With Protestants</i>	16
<i>Protestants and Schismatics are Antichrists & Seducers</i>	19
<i>Must Observe All that Christ has Commanded.</i>	19
<i>Those who do not listen are heathens and publicans.</i>	19
<i>Protestants/Schismatics are Outside the Catholic Church.</i>	20
<i>Protestants/Schismatics are not Catholic.</i>	20
<i>With Orthodox Schismatics</i>	21
EXCOMMUNICATIONS OF PAST LIFTED AGAINST SCHISMATICS - HERESY!	23
<i>Antipope John Paul II refers to Orthodox Schismatics as Saints</i>	24
Primacy of Peter to Rule, Teach, and Sanctify.....	25
Must accept the Filioque, Purgatory, all Councils, etc.	25
REPLACEMENTS FOR THE WORD "HERESY" - HERESY!	26
SANCTITY EXISTS OUTSIDE THE CATHOLIC CHURCH - HERESY!	28
PROTESTANTS/SCHISMATICS ARE WITNESSES TO THE FAITH - HERESY!.....	29
NON-CATHOLIC RELIGIONS HAVE THE MEANS FOR SALVATION - HERESY!	31
THERE IS SALVATION OUTSIDE THE CATHOLIC CHURCH - HERESY!	32
DEAD INFANTS WHO WERE NOT BAPTIZED BY WATER HAVE A HOPE OF ENTERING HEAVEN – HERESY!	34
<i>Infants are born with Original Sin, which can only be removed by the Sacrament of Baptism.</i>	35
<i>All Who Die With The Sole Guilt Of Original Sin, Go To Hell</i>	36
JEWS & MOSLEMS WORSHIP THE ONE GOD - APOSTASY!.....	36
TALMUDIC JUDAISM IS A TRUE RELIGION – APOSTASY AND HERESY!	39
The Old Covenant died with Christ and Rose as the New Covenant; The Catholic Religion.	42
The New Covenant is Superior to the Old.	43
Those who refer to their religion as Judaism instead of Catholicism shall be slain.	44
As well as those who call them blessed.	44
<i>The unbelieving Jews do not have the prophets nor Moses.</i>	44
UNBELIEVING JEWS ARE THE PROMISED SEED AND HAVE THE FAITH OF ABRAHAM - APOSTASY!	44
<i>Only Catholics are of the promised seed and have the faith of Abraham</i>	45
<i>Only Catholics are brothers and children of God</i>	45
CELEBRATION OF THE OLD RITES IS A MORTAL SIN AND APOSTASY	46
OTHER CONDEMNATIONS AGAINST APOSTATE JEWS AND APOSTATE JUDAISM.....	47
APOSTATE JEWS ARE NOT UNDER A CURSE FROM GOD - HERESY!	49
<i>Unbelieving Jews guilty of the crucifixion of Christ</i>	50
Just as the Jews at the time of Christ were guilty of the blood of the prophets	50
<i>God's Wrath is Upon them unto the end!</i>	51
And their Temple shall be left Desolate to the End!	51
<i>The Apostate Jews are the Main Conspirators.</i>	52
<i>Religious Apostate Jews bring Antichrist to power</i>	52
Their Messiah, the Antichrist	52
Their Religion, Apostate Judaism	52
<i>False Jew Converts (Conversos) destroy from within.</i>	52
Spies From Within!.....	53
IDOLATROUS ECUMENISM	53
PRAYER WITH NON-CATHOLICS - IDOLATRY!	53
<i>Praying with Non-Catholics</i>	56

Anglicans	56
Lutherans	56
Apostate Jews	56
Assisi Abomination.....	56
Orthodox Schismatics.....	58
THE HOLY GHOST DOES NOT PROCEED FROM THE SON, DENIAL BY OMISSION - HERESY!	59
<i>Invites Orthodox Schismatics to teach at Catholic Universities.....</i>	60
<i>Bishops teach denial of Filioque is no longer heresy; can leave it out of the Creed</i>	60
<i>On receiving and blessing Heretics and Schismatics in God's Home.....</i>	61
<i>Condemnation against the denial of the Filioque</i>	61
<i>Condemnation of Sins of Omission.....</i>	61
RESPECT, REVERENCE, AND COMMUNION WITH PAGAN RELIGIONS - SCANDAL & IDOLATRY!	62
Buddhists.....	62
Enters Buddhist Temple	63
Animists - Devil Worshipers	63
Hinduism	63
Fiji Islands with the Yavusa Tribe	64
Praises All Religions.....	64
<i>Plans to Ascend the Mount of the Covenant with Antichrist Religions</i>	66
<i>Lucifer tries to ascend the Holy Mountain of God, with his own plan.....</i>	66
The Prophet Elias ascends mountain with False Prophets	66
PRAISE OF PAGAN RELIGIONS, LEADERS, AND OBJECTS - SCANDAL AND IDOLATRY!	67
Mahatma Gandhi	67
Martin Luther.....	69
<i>On receiving and blessing Heretics and Schismatics in God's Home.....</i>	70
Martin Luther's deep religious feelings.....	71
<i>Teaches the Heresy that Protestants, Schismatics, and Apostate Jews are Saints and martyrs.</i>	71
<i>Protestants and Schismatics are Martyrs, says the False Prophet!</i>	71
<i>Islam:.....</i>	72
Encouraged the Building of Mosques	72
Says Koran is a holy book.	73
<i>Apostate Judaism:.....</i>	74
Receives a copy of the Talmud, Judaism's religious book.	74
<i>Holocaust Hoax Justifies Antichrist Israel - Idolatry</i>	75
Replaced the Passion of Christ!	75
Holocaust Memorial in Vatican.....	76
Justifies Antichrist State of Israel	77
<i>Antichrist State of Israel is an abomination!.....</i>	78
In a place where it should not be.	79
IDOLATROUS ECUMENICAL MOVEMENT FORBIDS EVANGELIZATION.....	80
FREEMASONS NO LONGER EXCOMMUNICATED	80
<i>Condemnations against Freemasons and Secret Societies</i>	80
RELIGIOUS LIBERTY	81
MEN HAVE THE GOD-GIVEN RIGHT TO RELIGIOUS LIBERTY - HERESY!.....	82
God's Chosen ordered to destroy false religions if within their power.....	84
Men have the free will, but not the liberty/right, to disobey God!	84
Man does not have liberty of conscience; the right to think wrongly!	85
Liberty/Freedom found only in Christ and His Catholic Church	85
The way to true Freedom.....	85
EMPIRICAL PROOF OF ENEMIES' PLAN	86
HERESY: THE STATE HAS THE GOD-GIVEN RIGHT TO RELIGIOUS LIBERTY	87
Right of Religious Freedom in Public and State.....	87
<i>The Elders of Zion behind Religious Liberty!.....</i>	90
They are the Fomenters of Rebellion.....	90
Discredit Catholic Monarchy	90

Empower Masonic Dictators	90
Plan of Action: Order out of Chaos (<i>Ordo Ab Chaos</i>)	91
Liberalism, the weapon that creates chaos.....	91
Either Christ's Kingdom or Satan's kingdom	93
THE STATE HAS THE GOD-GIVEN RIGHT TO BE SEPARATE FROM THE CATHOLIC CHURCH - HERESY !	94
<i>Plot is to destroy Catholic Monarchy and Christ's Temporal Kingship</i>	94
<i>Betrayal and Destruction of the Catholic State by the Conciliar Church</i>	95
<i>The Only Empire that has a Right to Exist is God's Empire!</i>	97
<i>Only Two Paths: Jesus Christ (Heaven) or Satan (Hell).</i>	97
COLLEGIALITY	100
COLLEGE OF BISHOPS SHARE SUPREME POWER WITH THE POPE - HERESY !.....	101
The Catholic Church does not have the sole power to Rule and Teach - Heresy	103
THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS NOT SUPREME IN THE TEMPORAL REALM - HERESY!	105
An act of a False Prophet Justifying an Antichrist	105
HUMANISM	106
MAN WORSHIPPED AS IF GOD. FALLEN MAN IS INNATELY GOOD - IDOLATRY!.....	107
Flattery to the Highest Degree	109
<i>The Lord says we are all Sinners and prone to evil.</i>	110
<i>Sinful man has no Dignity</i>	111
<i>Non-Catholics are Evil, Children of the Devil, and in Darkness.</i>	111
<i>Conciliar Church; teachers of fables and philosophy of men</i>	112
<i>Man must crucify and deny himself, not praise himself.</i>	112
INCARNATIONILISM AND REDEMPTIONALISM: ALL MEN ARE UNITED TO JESUS CHRIST - HERESY!	114
He teaches men are indestructible (all men are saved), effectively denying hell - the second death.	116
He teaches that Christ fulfilled pagan Religions.....	116
<i>Only Faithful Catholics are united with Jesus Christ and children of God</i>	117
<i>All men are born with original sin, and united to the devil, not Christ.</i>	118
NEW RELIGION FOR A NEW WORLD ORDER	118
THE HOLY CATHOLIC CHURCH'S TEACHINGS & MISSION CHANGE AS TIME PROGRESSES - APOSTASY!	118
A) <i>New World Order</i> :.....	118
Messianic Antichrist Kingdom Gathering of the Tribes, Nations, and Tongues to Worship the Beast.....	118
The Conciliar Church is United with the World	121
New World Order - The Gathering of the Nations	121
The Plotters have one mind, one plan, with the Beast.	122
Gathers Nations by Seduction.....	122
Worldwide Economic, Political, and Religious Control.....	123
They do not practice liberalism among themselves.	126
Their Plan! Their Rule!.....	126
B) <i>A New Church For a New World</i>	127
<i>A New Church needs a New Advent/New Pentecost</i>	129
The Truth Never Changes.....	130
Truth does not Evolve with Time, it does not Change.	131
<i>The New Church must Break with the Past</i>	131
Modernism vs. Catholicism: Antipope Paul VI Condemns pre-Vatican II Catholic Church.....	131
Discredits the Catholic Church before Vatican II: Teaches the Catholic Church Defected	132
They Scandalize and Silence the Faithful	133
They Flatter and Bribe the Apostates.....	133
Faithful are Scorned! The Apostates are Praised!	134
Their Plan to Infiltrate the Catholic Church.....	134
The Prophesied Infiltration	136
The Apostate Jews are the Main Conspirators.....	136
They Instigate and Rule the Masons and Non-Catholics!.....	136
They Infiltrate the Catholic Church (Conversos)!	136

False Prophet sits in the Chair of Peter, empowered by the Antichrist	138
Corruption of Rome/Vatican City & Great Apostasy	139
<i>C) A New Church needs a New Mass</i>	141
Novus Ordo Mass	141
The Continual Sacrifice of the Mass will be Abolished	141
THE NEW CHURCH EMBRACES THE GODLESS WORLD - IDOLATRY!	142
Love of the World	142
The World does not Hear nor obey the Word, the Truth.....	144
Evil world rejoices in time of greatest wickedness. The faithful weep and Lament.....	145
THERE CAN BE PEACE WITHOUT FAITH IN CHRIST AND SUBMISSION TO THE CATHOLIC CHURCH - HERESY!	145
The False Peace of the World.....	146
The Peace of Christ is not the peace of the world	148
Only Obedience to God can bring peace to men and nations.....	149
Their Justice; Their law; Their morality.	150
ALL WARS ARE UNJUST: THE CAUSE OF MAN VIOLATING MAN'S RIGHTS - HERESY!	150
To Chastise or Destroy	152
Fallen-away Chosen Punished or Destroyed	152
God Owns the Land and Gives it to Whom He wills.	152
To Reward his Chosen and Punish the Wicked	153
As a Deterrent	154
Emperor Constantine	155
A Holy Crusade to recover the holy Land.....	155
A Crusade Against Heretics	155
God has Men, Women, and Children Killed	156
Jeremias, from beyond the grave, commissions Judas Machabees.....	156
The Battle of Lepanto - Victory of the Holy Rosary	157
Pope Sixtus V executes Capital Punishment.....	157
God Kills Directly	157
God uses Satan as instrument of Justice to punish wicked	158
Sends Animals, Plagues, Famines and Natural Catastrophes	158
God Instigates Wars Among and Within Nations	159
God Destroys Whole Nations: His Own if they Rebel.....	159
God uses Satan to Test a Just Man.....	160
God Kills the Just as an Act of Mercy.	160
God uses Evil Men to Destroy the Unfaithful	161
Destruction By Fire.....	161
The world is destroyed by Fire upon the Second Coming of Jesus Christ	162
The Destruction of the World, an act of Justice & Mercy	163
THE NEW CHURCH UNITES WITH THE NEW WORLD FORCES	163
Birds of a Feather Flock Together	163
Spy Verses	164
ROME/VATICAN CITY SHALL BE DESTROYED; JUDGMENT AGAINST THE CONCILIAR CHURCH	165
THE FALL OF THE ANTICHRIST AND THE SECOND COMING	168
CONCLUSION	168
NOTORIOUS HERESY AND APOSTASY AND WILFUL AMBIGUITY	168

Unity and Membership

Key: The terms Unity, Dialogue, and Coming together, has replaced the terms Reprove, Rebuke, Avoid, Repent, and Convert. Heresy is now referred to as “differences” which can now be ignored. This is the “unity” of Antichrist in that all religions unite, regardless of which god they worship, and form a common bond in their humanity and are being prepared to be united in their worship of the Beast. *“And power was given him over every tribe and people and tongue and nation. And all that dwell upon the earth adored him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb which was slain from the beginning of the world.” (Apoc. 13:7-8)*

Unity already exists only in the Holy Catholic Church. There is no unity outside the Catholic Church. Non-Catholic religions are not united to the Catholic Church in any way. They are not joined to Her, nor related to Her in any way. They are separated completely from the unity of the Catholic Church. The key to look for in those who teach this heresy is the use of the words, “not full unity” in regards to Protestants and schismatics, as if they are in “partial unity” with the Catholic Church. They also use terms like “fullness of truth,” meaning other religions have the truth. When we speak of a religion, we must look upon it in the whole body of its teachings; all of its doctrines. A religion does not consist of just one doctrine, but a body of doctrines. For a religion to be true all its official doctrines must be true. If there was just one lie in a official doctrine of a religion then it would be a false religion; the whole religion is false. It cannot be considered to be true or even partially true; although some of its doctrines may be true, the religion is not true but false in its entirety.

Antipope John Paul II and the Conciliar Church speak of uniting false religions with the true religion. They are referring to these religions specifically, not to individual men who are in heresy and need to abjure their heresy and convert into the Catholic Church. It is a meaningless concept to convert to a false religion; It is false and that is all there is to it. The Conciliar Church does not denounce false religions and call non-Catholics to conversion and tell them they must embrace the Catholic religion in order to save their souls, outside of which there is no unity or salvation whatsoever. How can a false religion maintain its identity and be considered Catholic at the same time? It is either Catholic or it is not!

The Catholic Church is not United, Needs Protestants & Schismatics For Unity - Heresy!

Truth: The Holy Catholic Church is One, United, and Indefectable

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

This heresy denies the sole unity of Catholic Church, by seeking unity outside.

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "1. Promoting the restoration of unity among all¹ Christians is one of the chief concerns of the Second Sacred Ecumenical Synod of the Vatican...It is moved by a desire for the restoration of unity among all the followers of Christ...13. We now turn our attention to the two main kinds of rending which have damaged the seamless robe of Christ." (See "cannot be rent asunder", **Error! Reference source not found.**)

John Paul II

The pope is to speak for the Holy Catholic Church, indefectable and pure, not sinful Catholics.

[**Archbishop Wojtyla of Krakow**] "...It is not only a question of praying for the separated brethren, but also praying with them, in order that unity may come to the Church²..." (Aux sources du renouveau pp 258,260-261)

[**France 1980, to Protestants**] "We must purify our personal memory, and that of the community,³ of all the hurts, injustices, and hatreds of the past. This purification will be set in motion by reciprocal pardon from the depths of our hearts,⁴ the condition of a flowering of true fraternal charity,⁵ of a charity which holds no more rancour and which excuses all."⁶ (D C of July 15, p.708)

[**Manila, February of 1981, receiving non-Catholic Christians**] "The Christians of the Philippines have the special vocation of witnessing their common hope in Christ⁷ before the great nations of Asia...The scandal of our divisions diminishes our credibility.⁸ In all honesty we are responsible for this."⁹ (La Croix of February 24, 1981)

[**Anglican Cathedral in Liverpool, 1982 May**] "The lack of unity among Christians is sinful."¹⁰ (La Croix of May 31, 1982)

[**Yaounde, capital of Cameroon, August 1985**] He assured them (Protestants) that unity is "an essential dimension of the pastoral mission of the Catholic Church" and that

¹ The word "all" is where the heresy exists, by including the Catholic Church with the Protestants, both searching for unity.

² He says the Catholic Church is not united and if we want Her to be united we must pray with Protestants.

³ What community? Are Protestants now considered part of the Catholic Community?

⁴ Again, blame is cast upon the indefectible Catholic Church, by saying She needs to be pardoned.

⁵ Protestants are not members of the Catholic family. The use of the word "fraternal" is heresy.

⁶ John Paul II excuses their heresy, without an abjuration on their part. He justifies and condones heresy.

⁷ They do not believe in the Christ of the Catholic Church. The true Church would never promote these false witnesses.

⁸ Places blame and guilt upon the indefectible Holy Catholic Church, by using the inclusive word "our".

⁹ Again, by the use of the word "we," the indefectible Catholic Church is accused of causing disunity.

¹⁰ No distinction is made in use of the term Christian; includes the Catholic Church.

finding a remedy for these divisions of Christians is urgent because "how can the Church preach the Gospel if her ways are not plain."¹¹ (La Croix of August 14, 1985, p. 7)

[**Christians of Lyon, France, October 1986**] "Retrieving together a common expression of faith,¹² based on the organic unity between Christians,¹³ requires certainly, much work..." (La Croix of October 5/6, 1986, 11)

[**Redemptor Hominis**] "6.2. It is obvious that this new stage in the Church's life demands of us a faith that is particularly aware, profound and responsible. True ecumenical activity means openness, drawing closer, availability for dialogue, and a shared investigation of the truth in the full evangelical and Christian sense;¹⁴ but in no way does it or can it mean giving up or in any way diminishing the treasures of divine truth that the Church has constantly confessed and taught. To all who, for whatever motive, would wish to dissuade the Church from seeking the universal unity of Christians¹⁵..."

[**Ut Unum Sint**] "20. We proceed along the road leading to the conversion of hearts guided by love which is directed to God and, at the same time, to all our brothers and sisters, including those not in full communion with us. Love gives rise to the desire for unity, even in those who have never been aware of the need for it. Love builds communion¹⁶ between individuals and between Communities. If we love one another, we strive to deepen our communion and make it perfect.¹⁷ Love is given to God as the perfect source of communion in the unity of Father, Son and Holy Spirit¹⁸ so that we may draw from that source the strength to build communion between individuals and Communities, or to re-establish it between Christians still divided.¹⁹ Love is the great

¹¹ He says, as long as there are Protestants the Catholic Church can not preach the pure gospel and make Her ways plain, indicating that the Catholic Church is defective and cannot preach the pure gospel.

¹² What common expression? Is man no longer required to hold the full deposit of faith? He says, we, the Catholic Church included, must retrieve the faith, together with Protestants, as if the Catholic Church has lost the faith.

¹³ What organic unity? Protestants cannot agree with one another as to what is the truth. The Catholic Church is included in the use of this term and thus the heresy: Protestants have an organic unity with the Catholic Church, yet, the Catholic Church is not fully united because She must retrieve the faith for organic unity.

¹⁴ Here he infers that the Catholic Church is not united in the truth and must investigate the truth with Protestants and that this truth is not found solely in the Catholic Church, but in the full "evangelical and Christian sense," a meaningless unidentified term.

¹⁵ He says, the Catholic Church is seeking unity among Protestant religions.

¹⁶ True love is proven in obedience to God and profession of the truth. If a man does not love the truth, he does not love God. What love is being spoken of here, where Catholics join with heretics to build a community? Love of self, love of sin, love of heresy! "*Love not in word and tongue, but in deed and truth..*" (1Peter 3:18)

¹⁷ Note the use of the words "we" and "our" including the Catholic Church in this striving for perfect communion, desiring unity right along with the Protestants, as if the Catholic Church is not already perfectly united in the love and truth of God.

¹⁸ He says we are united with the Protestants in our common belief in the Most Blessed Trinity without the necessity of acknowledging His Catholic Church. In reality they do not worship the same Blessed Trinity as we, for they do not hold to all the truths of the Catholic Church.

¹⁹ Here he says, Christians are divided without any qualifications, thus including the Catholic Church in this statement.

undercurrent which gives life and adds vigour to the movement towards unity.²⁰ ... 77. We can now ask how much further we must travel until that blessed day when full unity in faith will be attained and we can celebrate together in peace the Holy Eucharist of the Lord. The greater mutual understanding and the doctrinal convergences already achieved between us, which have resulted in an affective and effective growth of communion, cannot suffice for the conscience of Christians who profess that the Church is one, holy, catholic and apostolic. The ultimate goal of the ecumenical movement is to re-establish full visible unity among all the baptized.... 78. In the ecumenical movement, it is not only the Catholic Church and the Orthodox Churches which hold to this demanding concept of the unity willed by God. The orientation towards such unity is also expressed by others.”

[Orientale Lumen] “4.2. “We cannot come before Christ, the Lord of history, as divided²¹ as we have unfortunately been in the course of the second millennium. These divisions must give way to rapprochement and harmony; the wounds on the path of Christian unity²² must be healed.”²³

[Orientale Lumen] “17.4-5. Among the sins which require a greater commitment to repentance and conversion should certainly be counted those which have been detrimental to the unity willed by God of his People. In the course of the thousand years now drawing to a close, even more than in the first millennium, ecclesial communion has been painfully wounded, ‘a fact for which, often enough, men of both sides were to blame...’²⁴ The sin of our separation is very serious.²⁵ I feel the need to increase our common openness to the Spirit who calls us to conversion,²⁶ to accept and recognize others with fraternal respect, to make fresh, courageous gestures, able to dispel any temptation to turn back. We feel the need to go beyond the degree of communion we have reached.”²⁷ 19.2 May the Lord open our hearts, convert our minds and inspire in us concrete, courageous steps, capable if necessary of breaking through clichés,²⁸ easy resignation or stalemate...How can we be fully credible if we stand divided before the

²⁰ Catholics and Protestants move toward unity, as if unity does not already exist only within the Catholic Church, the spotless, pure, and indefectable Body of Christ on earth.

²¹ Here he indicates that the Catholic Church is divided by the use of “we.”

²² By saying we are on the path to unity means that indeed the Catholic Church is not united. These “wounds” are called heresy!

²³ And he says these divisions must be healed. What divisions? The schismatics must convert individually, but they do not have to convert. If they don’t, they will remain outside the unity of the Catholic Church and be damned to hell.

²⁴ He indicates that communion has been also wounded for the Catholic Church and that She, too, is to blame. The term “wounded communion” is meaningless. Either one is in communion or not, there is no such thing as half-communion.

²⁵ Here he directly attributes sin to the indefectable Catholic Church and blames Her for the Schism and heresy of the orthodox, and infers that because of their schism and heresy, the Catholic Church is also not truly united.

²⁶ He says the Catholic Church needs conversion, which indicates She is lost!

²⁷ Indicates that the Schismatics are in partial communion with the Catholic Church. Have they abjured their heresy?

²⁸ Another one of JPII’s term for heresy, “clichés.” Dogmatic truth is not a cliché!

Eucharist,²⁹ if we cannot live our sharing in the same Lord whom we are called to proclaim to the world?”³⁰

[**Oriente Lumen**] “18.2 Even when certain dogmatic misunderstandings³¹ became reinforced-often magnified by the influence of political and cultural factors³²-leading to sad consequences in relation between the Churches, the effort to call for and to promote the unity of the Church remained alive. When the ecumenical dialogue first began, the Holy Spirit enabled us to be strengthened in our common faith,³³ ...We have increasingly learned that it was not so much an historical episode or a mere question of preeminence that tore the fabric of unity,³⁴ as it was a progressive estrangement, so the other diversity was not longer perceived as a common treasure, but as incompatibility. Even when the second millennium experienced a hardening of the polemics³⁵ and the separation, with mutual ignorance and prejudice ...³⁶ 20.2 Today we know that unity can be achieved through the love of God only if the Churches want it together.”

The Catholic Church cannot teach the pure Gospel, because She is divided - Heresy!

[**Oriente Lumen**] “28.5. The echo of the Gospel-the words that do not disappoint-continues to resound with force, weakened only by our separation:³⁷ Christ cries out but man finds it hard to hear his voice because we fail to speak with one accord.³⁸ We listen together to the cry of those who want to hear God’s entire Word.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

²⁹ He says Catholics cannot approach the Eucharist with credibility, meaning Catholics receive unworthily until they are fully united with the Schismatics thus inferring that the Catholic Church is divided and not fully credible.

³⁰ God does not call the Orthodox Schismatics to proclaim the “truth” to the world; they are heretics and schismatics.

³¹ Another term JP II uses for heresy, “dogmatic misunderstanding.”

³² He blames political and cultural motives as the reason why they deny dogmatic truth! Will God accept this excuse on judgment day?

³³ He says the Catholic Church has a common faith with the heretical schismatics, and thus they are partially united to the Catholic Church.

³⁴ He says we are torn, both Churches, partially united and partially torn (divided). The Conciliar Church is certainly torn!

³⁵ Another term he uses for heresy, “polemics.”

³⁶ He says the indefectable, pure bride of Christ, the Holy Catholic Church, has been ignorant and prejudiced! Blasphemy!

³⁷ He explicitly says the Catholic Church is separated along with the schismatics and preaches a “weakened” gospel. Refer to (Gal. 1:8).

³⁸ He says, the Catholic Church does not speak with one accord, and thus She defected in Her teaching.

The Catholic Church is pure, indefectable, and undivided.

[**Wisdom 7:22-23,26,27**] “For in her is the spirit of understanding: holy, one, manifold, subtle, eloquent, active, undefiled, sure, sweet, loving that which is good, quick, which nothing hindereth, beneficent, gentle, kind, steadfast, assured, secure, having all power, overseeing all things, and containing all spirits, intelligible, pure, subtle. For she is the brightness of eternal light, and the unspotted mirror of God’s majesty, and the image of his goodness. And being but one, she can do all things: and remaining in herself the same, she reneweth all things, and through nations conveyeth herself into holy souls, she maketh the friends of God and prophets.”

[**Matthew 16:18**] “And I say to thee: That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church,³⁹ and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.”

[**Ephesians 4:4-5**] “One body and one Spirit; as you are called in one hope of your calling. One Lord, one faith, one baptism.”

Tradition

[**Bull Unam Sanctum, Pope Boniface VIII**] “...the Church, He has called one because of the unity of the Spouse, of the faith, of the sacraments, and of the charity of the Church. This is the tunic of the Lord, the seamless tunic, which was not rent but which was cast by lot [Jn 19:23- 24]. Therefore, of the one and only Church there is one body and one head, not two heads like a monster; that is, Christ and the Vicar of Christ, Peter and the successor of Peter, since the Lord speaking to Peter Himself said: 'Feed my sheep' [Jn 21:17], meaning, my sheep in general, not these, nor those in particular, whence we understand that He entrusted all to him [Peter]. Therefore, if the Greeks or others should say that they are not confided to Peter and to his successors, they must confess not being the sheep of Christ, since Our Lord says in John 'there is one sheepfold and one shepherd.'

[**Testem Benevolentiae, Pope Leo XIII**] “There is but one Church. One by unity of doctrine as by unity of government. This is the Catholic Church.”

[**Mortalium Animos, Pope Pius XI**] “[Saint Cyprian] marveled that anyone could believe that “this unity of the Church built upon a divine foundation, knit together by heavenly sacraments, could ever be rent asunder by the conflict of wills.” Those who favor this view constantly quote the words of Christ: “That they may be one”(Jn 17:21)...“and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.” (Jn 10:16), in the sense that Christ thereby merely expressed a desire or a prayer which as yet has not been granted. For they hold that unity of faith and government which is a note of the one true Church of Christ, has up to the present time, hardly ever existed, and does not exist today...The Church of Christ they say, is of its nature divided into sections, composed of several Churches or distinct communities which still remain separate, although holding in

³⁹ Note, there is only one Church mentioned here; it does not say, “Churches,” and that Peter (the pope) is the head and has primacy over this Church.

common some articles of doctrine, nevertheless differ concerning the remainder, that all those enjoy the same rights; and that the Church remained one and undivided at the most only from the Apostolic age until the first Ecumenical Councils...This being so, it is clear that the Apostolic See can by no means take part in these assemblies, nor is it in any way lawful for Catholic to give such enterprises their encouragement or support. If they did so, they would be giving countenance to a false Christianity quite alien to the One Church of Christ."

[**Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII**] "3. It is so evident from the clear and frequent testimonies of Holy Writ that the true Church of Christ is one, that no Christian can dare to deny it...We must consequently investigate not how the Church may possibly be one, but how He, having founded it, will that it should be one... 4. "The Church in respect of its unity belongs to the category of things indivisible by nature, though heretics try to divide it into many parts...We say, therefore, that the Catholic Church is unique in its essence, in its doctrine, in its origin, and in its excellence...Furthermore, the eminence of the Church arises from its unity, as the principle of its constitution - a unity surpassing all else, and having nothing like unto it or equal to it" (S. Clemens Alexandrinus, *Stronmatum* lib. viii., c. 17). For this reason Christ, speaking of the mystical edifice, mentions only one Church, which he calls His own - "I will build my church; " any other Church except this one, since it has not been founded by Christ, cannot be the true Church 5. Scattered and separated members cannot possibly cohere with the head so as to make one body... And so dispersed members, separated one from the other, cannot be united with one and the same head... Separated from the head they must of necessity die. "The Church," he says, "cannot be divided into parts by the separation and cutting asunder of its members... 6. But He, indeed, Who made this one Church, also gave it unity, that is, He made it such that all who are to belong to it must be united by the closest bonds, so as to form one society, one kingdom, one body ."

The Protestants & Schismatics are Joined To The Catholic Church - Heresy!

Truth: Protestants And Schismatics Do Not Belong To The Church. The Catholic Church is The Church.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

With Protestants

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "3. For...in spite of...the differences that exist in varying degrees between them and the Catholic Church⁴⁰...men who believe in Christ and have been properly baptized⁴¹ are brought into a certain, though imperfect, communion with the Catholic Church...⁴² The ecumenical movement is striving to overcome these obstacles. But even in spite of them it remains true that all who have been justified by faith in Baptism are members of Christ's body, and have a right to be called Christian, and so are correctly accepted as brothers by the children of the Catholic Church. 12. In these days when cooperation in social matters is so widespread, all men without exception are called to work together, with much greater reason all those who believe in God,⁴³ but most of all, all Christians⁴⁴ in that they bear the name of Christ. Cooperation among Christians vividly expresses the relationship which in fact already unites them, and it sets in clearer relief the features of Christ the Servant. "

[**Lumen Gentium**] "15. The Church knows that she is joined in many ways to the baptized who are honored by the name of Christian,⁴⁵ but who do not however profess the Catholic faith⁴⁶ in its entirety or have not preserved unity or communion under the successor of Peter...⁴⁷ these Christians are indeed in some real way joined to us ⁴⁸,"

[**Lumen Gentium**] "8. This Church, constituted and organized as a society in the present world,⁴⁹ subsists in the Catholic Church..."⁵⁰

⁴⁰ Another term JPII uses to refer to heresy, "differences." These differences are called heresy. Indifference to heresy is being taught here.

⁴¹ Protestants do not believe in the same Christ as Catholics.

⁴² The heresy is taught that Protestants are in certain communion with the Catholic Church, though imperfect.

⁴³ Meaning apostate Jews, Moslems, and pagans! He says they believe in God, and this is heresy and apostasy!

⁴⁴ And here he includes Protestants and schismatics who do not worship the same Jesus Christ as Catholics.

⁴⁵ It is taught that Protestants and schismatics are joined to the Catholic Church.

⁴⁶ Here it is taught that although they do not profess the Catholic Faith, nevertheless, they are joined to the Church. We see the term Church incorporates a greater body of religions other than just the Catholic Church.

⁴⁷ They say it is not necessary to be united with Peter, the pope, to be joined with the Catholic Church. *"Furthermore, we declare, say, define, and proclaim to every human creature that they by necessity for salvation are entirely subject to the Roman Pontiff. (Bull Unam Sanctum, Pope Boniface VIII, 1302, (D. 469))."*

⁴⁸ Here it says they are joined with the Church while not being in communion with Peter. This Church is all encompassing, and even those who are not in communion with Peter are in communion with the Church.

⁴⁹ What is different in the Church in the "present world" as opposed to the past world? This statement is proof of a modernist heresy.

⁵⁰ They say that the Catholic Church is only a part of the Church that a part of the Church exists in the Catholic Church but also the Church exists in other religions. In this Super church the Catholic Church is the main Church from which it derives its structure, but it is not the only Church. There is the Church of the Faithful - the Protestant and schismatic Christians - also referred to as the "faithful of Christ". Then there are all others who are referred to as the People of God. All these non-Catholics are partially united to the Church while no one in itself possess full unity, including the Catholic Church.

Comment: They say, “The Church subsists in the Catholic Church,” to which Protestants and schismatics also belong. This Church also subsists in the Protestant and schismatic religions. The fact is the Church is the Catholic Church and there is no Church outside Her visible body. This New Church is a Super Church.

Canon Law of 1983

[844.1] “Catholic ministers may lawfully administer the sacraments only to Catholic members of Christ’s faithful..”⁵¹

John Paul II

[Ireland 1979, to the non-Catholic representatives] “I renew that engagement today, here in Ireland, where the reconciliation of Christians⁵² has particular urgency,⁵³ but where there are also unusual depths to the tradition of faith and fidelity⁵⁴ which mark the two communities, Catholic and Protestant.” (La Croix, October 2, 1979 & D C Oct. 21 p.858)

[JPII to Cardinal Willebrands, December 1983] “Here is precisely that second necessary point: to clarify this history in the light of a past whose signification is still hidden,⁵⁵ along with a dialogue of faith where we seek unity⁵⁶ here and now. This dialogue finds its solid foundation, according to the Lutheran texts, in that which unites us even after separation.⁵⁷ to know the words of scripture, confession of faith, and the councils of the ancient Church.”⁵⁸ (on Luther’s 500th anniversary. D C No 1863 o December 4, 1983, p. 1071)

[Lyon, France, to Christians, October 1986] “Retrieving together a common expression of faith, based on the organic unity between Christians, requires, certainly, much work, exchange of ideas,...” (La Croix, October 5/6, 1986, p. 11)

[Ut Unum Sint] “11. ...other Christian Communities, in a degree which varies from one to the other, constitute the objective basis of the communion, albeit imperfect, which exists between them and the Catholic Church. To the extent that these elements are found

⁵¹ Notice, the “Catholic Member” is only a part of Christ’s Faithful, which also include Protestants and schismatics. Why the distinction between “Christ’s Faithful” and “Catholic Members”?

⁵² Who has to reconcile; the Catholic Church or the Protestants? It is inferred that both are in error and must reconcile.

⁵³ Urgency for who? Protestants, or they shall lose their souls if they do not abjure their heresy and join the Catholic Church.

⁵⁴ Do they have faith in the all the Catholic Church’s teachings and do they pledge fidelity to the Catholic Church?

⁵⁵ Hidden intentionally by the Conciliar Church, which ignores the Protestant heresies and buries the past teachings and judgments of the Catholic Church. They have eyes but do not see, they have ears, but do not hear!

⁵⁶ He indicates that the Catholic Church is seeking unity and is lost, just as the Protestants, by the use of “we”.

⁵⁷ He says the Lutherans are united with us although they are separated. Double talk and hypocrisy.

⁵⁸ What Faith? Does this faith include all the infallible Councils and papal decrees of the Catholic Church?

in other Christian Communities, the one Church of Christ is effectively present in them. For this reason the Second Vatican Council speaks of a certain, though imperfect communion. The Dogmatic Constitution *Lumen Gentium* stresses that the Catholic Church "recognizes that in many ways she is linked" with these Communities by a true union in the Holy Spirit. 13. The same Document carefully draws out the doctrinal implications of this situation. Speaking of the members of these Communities, it declares: "All those justified by faith through Baptism are incorporated into Christ. They therefore have a right to be honored by the title of Christian, and are properly regarded as brothers and sisters in the Lord by the sons and daughters of the Catholic Church"... 20. This is what Pope John XXIII believed about the unity of the Church and how he saw full Christian unity. With regard to other Christians, to the great Christian family, he observed; "What unites us is much greater than what divides us".⁵⁹ The Second Vatican Council for its part exhorts "all Christ's faithful"⁶⁰ to remember that the more purely they strive to live according to the Gospel, the more they are fostering and even practicing Christian unity.⁶¹ For they can achieve depth and ease in strengthening mutual brotherhood to the degree that they enjoy profound communion with the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit...⁶² 96. This is an immense task, which we cannot refuse and which I cannot carry out by myself. Could not the real but imperfect communion existing between us persuade Church leaders and their theologians to engage with me in a patient and fraternal dialogue on this subject, a dialogue in which, leaving useless controversies behind, we could listen to one another, keeping before us only the will of Christ for his Church and allowing ourselves to be deeply moved by his plea "that they may all be one ... so that the world may believe that you have sent me" (Jn 17:21)?"

[**Tertio Millennio Adveniente**] "56. All are called to be part of this Catholic unity of the new People of God... And there belong to it or are related to it in various ways, the Catholic faithful as well as all who believe in Christ, and indeed the whole of mankind,⁶³ which by the grace of God is called to salvation."

[**Tertio Millennio Adveniente**] "16. In this way the Jubilee will bear witness even more forcefully before the world that the disciples of Christ are fully resolved to reach full unity⁶⁴ as soon as possible in the certainty that; nothing is impossible with God;"

⁵⁹ It is precisely heresy that divides us; how can unity be achieved if this is ignored? Only a non-Catholic would speak like this. How can heretics have unity? The term "what divides us" casts blame on both parties.

⁶⁰ This "Christ's faithful" includes Protestants and schismatics.

⁶¹ How can Protestants and schismatics practice Christian unity while denying the Catholic Church and Her infallible teachings and decrees? Is there unity outside the Catholic Church?

⁶² Notice, no communion is necessary with Christ's Bride, the One, Holy, Catholic, and Apostolic Church. There is no communion with the Most Blessed Trinity outside the Catholic Church.

⁶³ Here is taught the heresy that Protestant and schismatics are united and related to the Catholic Church. We read that the Catholic faithful as well as all others who believe in Christ are united and related to the Catholic Church.

⁶⁴ The use of the word "full" is heretical. Full unity exists only in the Catholic Church. There is no such thing as partial unity. By the use of the term, "full unity" it infers that the Protestants are united to the Catholic Church, although only partially united.

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “47. ...It is their task to animate temporal realities with Christian commitment, by which they show that they are witnesses and agents of peace and justice. I wish to address especially those who, through the sacrament of Baptism and the profession of the same Creed, share a real, though imperfect, communion with us.”

31a. [**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**, p. 140] “The Council speaks of *membership in the Church* for Christians and of *being related to the Church* for non-Christians believers in God, for people of goodwill (cf. *Lumen Gentium* 15-16)...”

CONDEMNED BY:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

Protestants and Schismatics are Antichrists & Seducers

[**1John 2:18-2,26**] “Little children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that Antichrist cometh, even now there are become many Antichrists: whereby we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us,⁶⁵ but they were not of us. For if they had been of us, they would no doubt have remained with us; but that they may be manifest, that they are not all of us. But you have the unction from the Holy One, and know all things.⁶⁶ I have not written to you as to them that know not the truth, but as to them that know it: and that no lie is of the truth.⁶⁷ These things have I written to you, concerning them that seduce you.”⁶⁸

Must Observe All that Christ has Commanded.

[**Matthew 28:19-20**] “Going therefore, teach ye all nations; baptizing them in the name of the Father, and the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:...”

Those who do not listen are heathens and publicans.

[**Matthew 18:17**] “And if he will not hear them:⁶⁹ tell the church. And if he will not hear the church,⁷⁰ let him be to thee as the heathen and the publican.”⁷¹

⁶⁵ The Protestants and schismatics.

⁶⁶ The Catholic Church the sole possessor of all truth, the Truth made flesh, Jesus Christ.

⁶⁷ Meaning that all non-Catholic religions are not of the truth.

⁶⁸ Those “Catholics” that support and justify these seducers and do not condemn them are also seducers and Antichrists - apostate Catholics.

⁶⁹ “Them” refers to the Holy Catholic Church.

⁷⁰ There is mention of only one Church, not many churches. If there were more than one Church, how would one know where to go for the truth? “*The Church of the living God, the pillar and ground of truth* (1Tim. 3:15).” How can there exist many Churches, each professing a different truth. Common sense tells

[2Corinthians 6:15] "...Or what part hath the faithful with the unbeliever?"

Tradition

[Council of Florence, 1441, Decree for the Jacobites] "The Holy Roman Church condemns, disapproves, anathematizes, and declares to be separated from the Body of Christ, which is the Church, everyone who holds any contrary opinions." (D. 705)

Protestants/Schismatics are Outside the Catholic Church.

[Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII] "The Church...regarded as rebels and expelled from the ranks of her children all who held beliefs on any point of doctrine different from her own...The practice of the Church has always been the same, as is shown by the unanimous teaching of the Fathers, who were wont to hold as outside Catholic communion, and alien to the Church, whoever would recede in the least degree from any point of doctrine proposed by her authoritative Magisterium...Whosoever is separated from the Church is united to an adulteress. He has cut himself off from the promises of the Church, and he who leaves the Church of Christ cannot arrive at the rewards of Christ...He who observes not this unity observes not the law of God, holds not the faith of the Father and the Son, clings not to life and salvation."

[Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII] "You are not to be looked upon as holding the Catholic Faith if you do not teach that the faith of Rome is to be held." (See: par. **Error! Reference source not found.**)

Protestants/Schismatics are not Catholic.

[Satis Cognitum, Leo XIII] "5. ... So the Christian is a Catholic as long as he lives in the body: cut off from it he becomes a heretic - the life of the spirit follows not the amputated member" (S. Augustinus, Sermo cclxvii., n. 4)... 9. ... St. Augustine notes that other heresies may spring up, to a single one of which, should any one give his assent, he is by the very fact cut off from Catholic unity. "No one who merely disbelieves in all (these heresies) can for that reason regard himself as a Catholic or call himself one. For there may be or may arise some other heresies, which are not set out in this work of ours, and, if anyone holds to one single one of these he is not a Catholic" (S. Augustinus, De Haeresibus, n. 88)."

And they are not Children of God

[Satis Cognitum] "16. ... And with the same yearning Our soul goes out to those whom the foul breath of irreligion has not entirely corrupted,... they can in no wise be counted

us there can only be one Church that professes one faith, one truth. "*One Lord, one faith, one baptism* (Eph. 4:5)."

⁷¹ And all those who do not obey all the decrees of the Catholic Church are to be treated as heathens, not as brothers who are still joined to us and in communion with us and worthy of witnessing to their heathen anti-Catholic faith.

among the children of God, unless they take Christ Jesus as their Brother, and at the same time the Church as their mother. We lovingly address to all the words of St. Augustine: "Let us love the Lord our God; let us love His Church; the Lord as our Father, the Church as our Mother."

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

With Orthodox Schismatics

The Schismatics are joined with the Church, are united with God, and their Sacraments are fruitful.

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "15. Everybody also knows with what love the Eastern [schismatic] Christians enact the sacred liturgy, especially the celebration of the Eucharist, which is the source of the Church's⁷² life and the pledge of future glory. In this celebration the faithful united with their bishop⁷³ and endowed with an outpouring of the Holy Spirit,⁷⁴ gain access to God the Father, through the Son, the Word made flesh, who suffered and is glorified.⁷⁵ And so, made "partakers of the divine nature" they enter into communion with the most holy Trinity⁷⁶ ...Although these Churches are separated from us, they possess true sacraments, above all-by apostolic succession-the priesthood and the Eucharist, whereby they are still joined to us in a very close relationship."⁷⁷ (*See: Sanctity Outside Church, p. 16*)

John Paul II

[**Oriente Lumen**] "17.1,2. Thirty years have passed since the bishops of the Catholic Church, meeting in council in the presence of many brothers from other churches and ecclesial communities, listened to the voice of the Spirit as he shed light on deep truths about the nature of the Church, showing that all believers in Christ were far closer than they could imagine, all journeying toward the one Lord, all sustained and supported by his grace... on a path of love that is already a pilgrimage of unity."

⁷² Which Church is inferred here; the Catholic Church or the schismatic Orthodox Church?

⁷³ This is heresy - calling the schismatics faithful. They are not united with the papacy, the pope. Their Apostolic succession derives from Judas Iscariot, the traitor and not from Peter. They have no jurisdiction and are illegal.

⁷⁴ They are not endowed with the Holy Spirit. They receive unworthily and are in a state of mortal sin.

⁷⁵ The only access they have to God is to lead them to repentance. They do not earn lasting reward while in mortal sin.

⁷⁶ The Divine nature does not enter into communion with them but condemns them, because they receive unworthily.

⁷⁷ The heresy is taught that they are joined with Catholics, very closely, although they are separated. Double talk!

[**Oriente Lumen**] “20.2. ...As I had occasion to say “the Church of Christ is one. If divisions exist, that is one thing; they must be overcome,⁷⁸ but the Church is one, the Church of Christ between East and West can only be one, one and united.”⁷⁹”

See: Praying with the Orthodox Schismatics, p. **Error! Bookmark not defined.**

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[**Exodus 12:46**] “In one house shall it be eaten, neither shall you carry forth of the flesh thereof out of the house.”

[**1Corinthians 11:27**] “Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, or drink the chalice of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and of the blood of the Lord.”

[**Ecclesiasticus 34:21**] “The offering of him that sacrificeth of a thing wrongfully gotten, is stained, and the mockeries of the unjust are not acceptable.”

[**Proverbs 21:27**] “The sacrifices of the wicked are abominable, because they are offered of wickedness.”

Tradition

[**Multis Gravibusque, Pius IX**] “The Church is built on the rock of Peter, and he who eats the Lamb outside this holy dwelling is reprobate...He who eats the Lamb outside this Apostolic See has no part with God.”

[**Racolta 626**] “Neither sanctity nor salvation can be found outside the Holy, Catholic, Apostolic, Roman Church.”

[**Exima Nos Laetitia, Pope Leo XIII**] “From this it follows that schismatics cannot promise themselves and of the graces and fruits of the perpetual sacrifice and of the sacraments which, although they are sacrilegiously administered, are nonetheless valid and serve in some measure that form and appearance of piety which St. Paul mentions and which St. Augustine speaks of at greater length:... ‘The corporal sacraments, which some keep and use outside the unity of Christ, can preserve the appearance of piety. But, the invisible and spiritual virtue of true piety cannot abide there any more then feeling can remain in an amputated member.’”

⁷⁸ The division is not just “one thing,” it is the main thing. They have split from the Catholic Church, and it does not have to be overcome. A schismatic can repent and join the Catholic Church, or he can die in schism and go to hell. To say he must overcome his separation from the Catholic Church, is pure presumption and a denial of freewill.

⁷⁹ He says the Orthodox schismatics are one and united with the Catholic Church. I ask the reader, is this true or is it a lie?

[**Council of Florence, Exultate Deo**] “...And since through grace man is incorporated with Christ and is united with His members, it follows that through this sacrament grace is increased among those who receive it worthily;...”

[**Council of Florence, Cantate Domino**] “...and the unity of the ecclesiastical body is so strong that only those remaining in it are the sacraments of the Church of benefit for salvation,...”

Excommunications of past lifted AGAINST schismatics - heresy!

Truth: The Excommunications against all Schismatics is eternal and irrevocable. They must abjure their Schism and join the Catholic Church.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:

∩

John Paul II

[**Ut Unum Sint**] “17. My Predecessor, Pope John XXIII, understood this clearly: in calling the Council, he refused to separate renewal from ecumenical openness. At the conclusion of the Council, Pope Paul VI solemnly sealed the Council's commitment to ecumenism,⁸⁰ renewing the dialogue of charity with the Churches in communion with the Patriarch of Constantinople, and joining the Patriarch in the concrete and profoundly significant gesture which; “condemned to oblivion”; and; “removed from memory and from the midst of the Church”; the excommunications of the past.”⁸¹

[**Orientale Lumen**] “18. ...All this praiseworthy work was to converge in the reflections of the Second Vatican Council and to be symbolized in the abrogation of the reciprocal excommunications of 1054 by Pope Paul VI and the Ecumenical Patriarch Athrenagoras I.”

⁸⁰ Here he is making a feeble attempt to make it seem as the robber's non-Catholic Council of Vatican II was an infallible Council which contains solemn pronouncements, in spite of an earlier statement from him in which he clearly stated that the Council is not infallible. This is pure deception!

⁸¹ Do they accept the Filioque clause? Do they accept the primacy of Peter? Do they accept the Immaculate Conception? Do they accept Purgatory? JPII says they are no longer guilty and are free from the past excommunications, without an abjuration of heresy and submission to the Roman Pontiff! The heresy they hold, he says, should not only be forgotten from the memory, but reduced to oblivion, meaning they do not exist, as if they do not hold these heresies today. This action indicates the pre-Vatican II Catholic Church was unjust in Her excommunications against the schismatics and thus She defected in Her judgment regarding faith and morals. And so the Conciliar Church crucifies the spotless, pure, sinless, bride of Christ, The Holy Catholic Church!

Antipope John Paul II refers to Orthodox Schismatics as Saints

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**, p. 75] “The *Eastern Church* attributes great importance to the *Feast of the Transfiguration*. The saints of the Orthodox Church give outstanding expression to this mystery.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

The Catholic Church

[**IV Council of Constantinople**] “While we condemn Photius, the interloper and illegal occupier with all his supporters and promoters of evil. For almighty God says somewhere by the mouth of a prophet: Because of the wickedness of their deeds I will drive them out of my house. For Photius was lifted up to the heights of arrogance in attacking the most blessed pope of old Rome, Nicholas, and he vomited out the poison of his evil. He gathered together false vicars from three supposedly eastern sees, set up what was thought to be a synodical council... Thus says the Lord: For three transgressions of Judah and for four, I will grant them no reprieve; because they have rejected the law of the Lord and have not kept his statutes. Therefore, as regards the man who has acted in this way and has disturbed and shaken the whole Holy, Catholic and Apostolic Church with so many brazen attacks of this kind, has utterly refused to be converted and repent, and has refused to submit to the decrees and judgment of the holy patriarchal sees... Whoever, then, shall be found, after these directives of ours, despising any of the articles or decrees which have been promulgated by these popes, must be stripped of his dignity and rank, if he is a priest or cleric, a monk or lay person, of whatever dignity, must be excommunicated until he repents and promises to observe all the decrees in question.”

[**Mortalium Animos, Pope Pius XI**] “11. Furthermore, in this one Church of Christ no man can be or remain who does not accept, recognize and obey the authority and supremacy of Peter and his legitimate successors. Did not the ancestors of those who are now entangled in the errors of Photius and the reformers, obey the Bishop of Rome, the chief shepherd of souls? Alas their children left the home of their fathers, but it did not fall to the ground and perish for ever, for it was supported by God. Let them therefore return to their common Father, who, forgetting the insults previously heaped on the Apostolic See, will receive them in the most loving fashion. For if, as they continually state, they long to be united with Us and ours, why do they not hasten to enter the Church, "the Mother and mistress of all Christ's faithful"? Let them hear Lactantius crying out: "The Catholic Church is alone in keeping the true worship. This is the fount of truth, this the house of Faith, this the temple of God: if any man enter not here, or if any man go forth from it, he is a stranger to the hope of life and salvation. Let none delude himself with obstinate wrangling. For life and salvation are here concerned, which will be lost and entirely destroyed, unless their interests are carefully and assiduously kept in mind."

Primacy of Peter to Rule, Teach, and Sanctify.

[**Council of Florence**] “Sess. 6. We also define that the holy apostolic see and the Roman pontiff holds the primacy over the whole world and the Roman pontiff is the successor of blessed Peter prince of the apostles, and that he is the true vicar of Christ, the head of the whole church and the father and teacher of all Christians, and to him was committed in blessed Peter the full power of tending, ruling and governing the whole church, as is contained also in the acts of ecumenical councils and in the sacred canons... Also, renewing the order of the other patriarchs which has been handed down in the canons, the patriarch of Constantinople should be second after the most holy Roman pontiff, third should be the patriarch of Alexandria, fourth the patriarch of Antioch, and fifth the patriarch of Jerusalem, without prejudice to all their privileges and rights...

Must accept the Filioque, Purgatory, all Councils, etc.

[**Council of Florence**] “Sess. 8. ... After all these matters had been explained, the aforesaid Armenians, in their own name and in the name of their patriarch and of all Armenians, with all devotion and obedience accept, admit and embrace this salutary synodal decree with all its chapters, declarations, definitions, traditions, precepts and statutes and all the doctrine contained in it, and also whatever the holy apostolic see and the Roman church holds and teaches. They also accept with reverence all those doctors and holy fathers approved by the Roman church. Indeed, they hold as reprobated and condemned whatever persons and things the Roman church reprobates and condemns. They promise that as true sons of obedience, in the name as above, they will faithfully obey the ordinances and commands of the apostolic see.... The following is contained in it. First, you give to our people of the Armenians the holy creed of Constantinople, with the added phrase and the Son, to be sung or read within the mass in our churches at least on Sundays and greater feasts... Seventhly, the decree of union concluded with the Greeks, which was promulgated earlier in this sacred council, recording how the holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father and the Son, and that the phrase and the Son was licitly and reasonably added to the creed of Constantinople. Also that the body of the Lord is effected in leavened or unleavened wheat bread; and what is to be believed about the pains of purgatory and hell, about the life of the blessed and about suffrages offered for the dead. In addition, about the plenitude of power of the apostolic see given by Christ to blessed Peter and his successors . [Profession of Faith] ...about the order of the patriarchal sees... Therefore we envoys, in our own name and in the name of our reverend patriarch and of all Armenians, with all devotion and obedience accept, admit and embrace, just as your holiness affirms in the decree, this most salutary synodal decree with all its chapters, declarations, definitions, traditions, precepts and statutes and all the doctrine contained in it, and also whatever the holy apostolic see and the Roman church holds and teaches. We accept with reverence all those doctors and holy fathers approved by the Roman church. Indeed we hold as reprobated and condemned whatever persons and things the Roman church reprobates and condemns. We promise that as true sons of obedience, in the name of the above, we will faithfully obey the ordinances and commands of this apostolic see. ”

Comment: Do the schismatics accept this? No! How can one say their excommunication is lifted without being schismatic themselves? Individual schismatics and even whole congregations can repent, abjure their heresy and schism and enter the Holy Catholic Church, but their schismatic and heretical religion will always be false and condemned.

Replacements for the Word "Heresy" - Heresy!

Comment: In order for the false, ecumenical movement (gathering of the nations under the banner of religious liberty) to succeed, it is imperative that heretics, schismatics, and pagans not be insulted. The use of negative terminology must be eliminated. Thus the word heresy and heretic must no longer be used; it must be replaced with a less offensive term thus degrading the crime of heresy and removing it from the realm of an anathema that condemns. Every time the word heresy and heretic is willfully omitted is itself a heresy, in that the perpetrator shares in the heresy he omitted to mention or the heretic he omitted to condemn. If he does not condemn a heretic, he shares in the heresy of the heretic he omitted to condemn. This sin of omission, equal in guilt to the crime of the heresy and heretic he is protecting, is definitely known to be willful (formal) if the word heresy and heretic is replaced with another word that does not indicate the crime of heresy or condemn a heretic. St. Louis Marie De Montfort says true apostles expose heresy and heretics, idolaters and idolatries, blasphemers and blasphemy, schismatics and their schisms.

[**True Devotion, St. Louis Marie De Montfort**] "48. They shall fight, overthrow and crush the heretics with their heresies, the schismatics with their schisms, the idolaters with their idolatries and sinners with their impieties...57. They shall thunder against sin; they shall strike the devil and his crew; and they shall pierce through and through, for life or for death, with their two-edged sword of the Word of God... 59. teaching the narrow way of God in **pure truth** ...and not according to the maxims of the world; troubling themselves about nothing; not accepting person; sparing, fearing and listening to no moral, however influential he may be."

Comment: As you will read, the heretics in the Conciliar Church no longer use these terms. They have replaced these terms with nice sounding words that justify heresy, idolatry, blasphemy and sacrilege. If they never use these terms how can they be true apostles?



Vatican II Document

"Differences"

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "3. For...in spite of...the differences that exist in varying degrees between them and the Catholic Church ..."

"Defects"

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] “3. ...It follows that these separated Churches and Communities though we believe they suffer from defects already mentioned, have by no means been deprived of significance and importance in the mystery of salvation.”

John Paul II

“Wounds”

[**Oriente Lumen**] “4.2. “We cannot come before Christ, the Lord of history, as divided as we have unfortunately been in the course of the second millennium. These divisions must give way to rapprochement and harmony; the wounds on the path of Christian unity must be healed.”

"Clichés"

[**Oriente Lumen**] “May the Lord open our hearts, convert our minds and inspire in us concrete, courageous steps, capable if necessary of breaking through clichés, easy resignation or stalemate...”

"Dogmatic Misunderstandings"

[**Oriente Lumen**] “18.2 Even when certain dogmatic misunderstandings became reinforced-often magnified by the influence of political and cultural factors -leading to sad consequences in relation between the Churches, the effort to call for and to promote the unity of the Church remained alive.

"Polemics"

[**Oriente Lumen**] “18.2 ...Even when the second millennium experienced a hardening of the polemics and the separation, with mutual ignorance and prejudice.”

“Past Events”

[**Ecumenical centre of Kehrsatz in Switzerland, June of 1984**] “Remembrance of past events ought not to limit the freedom of our real efforts to repair the damage caused by these events. Cleansing it from the memory is a primary element in the ecumenical progress. It consists in the frank recognition of reciprocal faults and errors committed in the process of re-acting to one another.” (La Croix of June 16, 1984, p.9)

“Certain Tensions”

[**Oriente Lumen**] “23. I am also aware that at this time certain tensions between the Church of Rome and some of the Eastern Churches are making the path of mutual esteem more difficult with regard to future communion.”

Sanctity Exists Outside the Catholic Church - Heresy!

Truth: There is no Sanctity Outside the Catholic Church.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Lumen Gentium**] “8. Nevertheless, many elements of sanctification and of truth are found outside of its visible confines... “14. {Protestants and schismatics} ...these Christians are indeed in some real way joined to us in the Holy Spirit for, by his sanctifying power is also active in them and he has strengthened some of them even to the shedding of their blood... 15. ...these Christians are indeed in some real way joined to us in the Holy Spirit for, by his sanctifying power is also active in them⁸² and he has strengthened some of them even to the shedding of their blood.”⁸³ (See: par. **Error!** **Reference source not found.**)”

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] “3. Moreover, some and even very many of the significant elements and endowments which together go to build up and give life to the Church itself, can exist outside the visible boundaries of the Catholic Church: the written word of God; the life of grace; faith, hope and charity, with the other interior gifts of the Holy Spirit, and visible elements too. All of these, which come from Christ and lead back to Christ, belong by right to the one Church of Christ. The brethren divided from us also use many liturgical actions of the Christian religion. These most certainly can truly engender a life of grace in ways that vary according to the condition of each Church or Community. These liturgical actions must be regarded as capable of giving access to the community of salvation.”

John Paul II

[**Ut Unam Sint**] “11. Indeed, the elements of sanctification and truth present in the other Christian Communities, in a degree which varies from one to the other, constitute the objective basis of the communion, albeit imperfect, which exists between them and the Catholic Church... The Dogmatic Constitution *Lumen Gentium* stresses that the Catholic Church “recognizes that in many ways she is linked” with these Communities by a true union in the Holy Spirit. 12. The same Dogmatic Constitution listed at length “the

⁸² How can the Holy Ghost sanctify a soul outside the Catholic Church? The Holy Ghost supplies actual grace outside the Catholic Church, not sanctifying grace, and this actual grace is made available by the Catholic Church. Only the Catholic Church can make grace available. The Holy Ghost moves them to abjure their heresy, repent, and join the Catholic Church, but He does not sanctify them. “...*this (Church) outside which there is no salvation nor remission of sin*,...” (Bull *Unam Sanctum*, Pope Boniface VIII)

⁸³ The shedding of their blood does them no good unless they remain within the bosom and unity of the Catholic Church. “*No one, even if he pour out his blood for the name of Christ, can be saved unless he remain within the bosom and the unity of the Catholic Church.*” (Bull *Cantate Domino*, the Council of Florence, Pope Eugene IV, 1441)

elements of sanctification and truth" which in various ways are present and operative beyond the visible boundaries of the Catholic Church:.. we can say that in some real way they are joined with us in the Holy Spirit, for to them also he gives his gifts and graces, and is thereby operative among them with his sanctifying power."

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

The Holy Scriptures

[**Jn. 15:4-6**] "Abide in me: and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abide in the vine, so neither can you, unless you abide in me. I am the vine: you the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same beareth much fruit: for without me you can do nothing. If any one abide not in me, he shall be cast forth as a branch and shall wither: and they shall gather him up and cast him into the fire: and he burneth."

The Catholic Church

[**Racolta 626**] "Neither sanctity nor salvation can be found outside the Holy, Catholic, Apostolic, Roman Church."

[**Council of Florence, Cantate Domino**] "... no one, even if he pour out his blood for the name of Christ, can be saved, unless he remain within the bosom and the unity of the Catholic Church."

[**Unam Sanctum, Boniface VIII**] "...Outside the Church there is no salvation nor remission of sins."

Protestants/Schismatics are Witnesses to the Faith - Heresy!

Truth: Heretics and Schismatics do not have the Faith.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:

∩

Vatican II Document

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "12. Before the whole world let all Christians confess their faith in the triune God, one and three in the incarnate Son of God, our Redeemer and Lord. United in their efforts, and with mutual respect, let them bear witness to our common hope which does not play us false."

John Paul II

[**Osnabruck, Sept. 16, 1980, to Catholics**] “Encourage in a charitable way your evangelical brothers (the Lutherans) to witness to their faith,⁸⁴ to deepen in Christ their form of religious life.”⁸⁵ (D C of December 2, 1980, p. 910.)

[**Belgium, May 1985, to Anglicans**] “Divisions still wound the body of the Church,⁸⁶ but all the Christians confessions...Should rise together to the challenge of transmitting the faith⁸⁷ to the younger generations, and to the world newly transformed by technological conquests. The confessions must evaluate what we have in commons.”⁸⁸ (La Croix, May 21, 1985.)

[**Orientale Lumen**] “23.2. I feel that the Lord’s call to work in every way to ensure that all believers in Christ will witness together to their own faith is fundamental,...”

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**, p. 141] “The Catholic Church... rejoices when other Christian communities join her in preaching the Gospel... The Church wants to preach the Gospel *together with all who believe in Christ.*”

CONDEMNED BY:

✘ ✘ ✘

The Holy Catholic Church

[**Satis Cognitum, Leo XIII**] “You are not to be looked upon as holding the Catholic Faith if you do not teach that the faith of Rome is to be held.”

[**Post Tam Diuturnitas, Pope Pius VII**] “Not only is freedom of forms of worship and of conscience permitted there, to use the very terms of the article; but there is promised support and protection to this liberty, and besides to the ministers of what are called the cults.... By the fact itself that the liberty of all the cults without distinction is established, truth is intermingled with error, and the holy and immaculate Spouse of Christ, the Church outside of which there can be no salvation, is put into a class with the heretical sects and even with the Jewish perfidy. Moreover, by promising favor and support to the sects of the heretics, one tolerates and favors not only their persons but also their errors. It is implicitly the disastrous and forever deplorable heresy that St. Augustine mentions in these terms: “It affirms that all the heretics are on the right path and speak the truth, an absurdity so monstrous that I cannot believe that any man really professes it.”

⁸⁴ What faith? They are heretics and have no faith, nor do they have a valid religious life. He says we should encourage them to teach their heresy, by witnessing to their faith. Is this teaching Catholic?

⁸⁵ They are not our evangelical brothers. They are separated completely from the Church as a severed limb from a tree or a deserter from an army.

⁸⁶ He says these divisions exist in the Catholic Church and thus She lost Her unity and defected.

⁸⁷ He says the Protestants should transmit their heretical teachings.

⁸⁸ Thus ignore their heresy and do not rebuke and reprove the works of darkness.

Non-Catholic Religions have the means for salvation - heresy!

Truth: The Catholic Church is the only means for Salvation.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

Protestants and Schismatics

Comment: The heresy taught here is that not only is there salvation outside the Catholic Church, for members of a non-Catholic religions, but that non-Catholic religions are a means to salvation. They are saved by their false religions!

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] “3. It follows that these separated Churches and Communities though we believe they suffer from defects already mentioned, have by no means been deprived of significance and importance in the mystery of salvation.⁸⁹ For the Spirit of Christ has not refrained from using them as means of salvation...”⁹⁰

John Paul II

[**Catechesi Tradendae**] “32. It is extremely important to give a correct and fair presentation of the other Churches and ecclesial communities, that the Spirit of Christ does not refrain from using as means of salvation.”

[**Discourse at Ecumenical Service in Cairo Cathedral**, February 25, 2000, to the Coptic Church⁹¹ in Egypt] “Today we give thanks to God that we are ever more aware of our common heritage, in faith and in richness of sacramental life. ...for which the Coptic and all Eastern Churches are renowned. ‘And, when we speak about a common heritage, we must acknowledge as part of it, not only the institutions, rites, means of salvation and the traditions which all the communities have preserved... but first and foremost this reality of holiness’ (Ut Unam Sint, 84).”

CONDEMNED BY:



The Catholic Church

⁸⁹ He is talking for the separated Churches, not individual Protestants who can convert, and says these non-Catholic religions are included in the mystery of salvation. This is heresy.

⁹⁰ Heresy! He directly says that non-Catholic religions can sanctify and save a soul by the means of their false religion.

⁹¹ The Coptic Church is a non-Catholic Church that professes the heresy of Monothelitism that teaches Christ only has one will. Jesus Christ has two wills, one divine and the other human.

[**Qui Pluribus, Pope Pius IX**] “By means to this theory, those crafty men remove all distinction between virtue and vice, truth and error, honorable and vile action. They pretend that men can gain eternal salvation by the practice of any religion...”

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] “Where is the road which leads us to Jesus Christ? It is before our eyes: it is the Church. It is our duty to recall to everyone, great and small, the absolute necessity we are under to have recourse to this Church in order to work our eternal salvation.”

[**Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII**] “The Church alone offers to the human race that religion - that state of absolute perfection - which He wished, as it were, to be incorporated in it. And it alone supplies those means of salvation which accord with the ordinary counsels of Providence... Whosoever is separate from the Church is an adulteress... and he cannot arrive at the rewards of Christ.”

[**De Civitate Dei, St. Augustine**] “And therefore whatever things of the Church are had outside the Church do not avail unto salvation.”

There is Salvation Outside the Catholic Church - Heresy!

Truth: There is No Salvation Outside the Catholic Church

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



John Paul II

[**Veritatis Splendor**] “1.3. The Church knows that the issue of morality is one which deeply touches every person; it involves all people, even those who do not know Christ and his Gospel or God himself. She knows that it is precisely *on the path of the moral life that the way of salvation is open to all*. The Second Vatican Council clearly recalled this when it stated that “those who without any fault do not know anything about Christ or his Church, yet who search for God with a sincere heart and under the influence of grace, try to put into effect the will of God as known to them through the dictate of conscience... can obtain eternal salvation.”⁹²

[**Redemptoris Missio**] “1:10 The universality of salvation means that it is not granted only to those who explicitly believe in Christ and have entered the Church. Since salvation is offered to everyone, it must be made concretely available to everyone. However, it is clear that today, as in the past, many people do not have an opportunity to come to know or to accept the revelation of the Gospel or to enter the Church ... and frequently they have been brought up in other religious traditions. For such people, salvation in Christ is accessible by virtue of a grace which, while having a mysterious

⁹² Ignorance is no excuse. It is heresy to say that a man who does not even know of Christ, nor His Catholic Church, can be saved. Those who know not God shall perish in their corruption. (2Thess. 1:8-9).

relationship to the Church, does not make them part of the Church formally, but enlightens them in a way which is accommodated to their spiritual and material situation ... This grace⁹³ enables each person to attain salvation through his or her free cooperation."

CONDEMNED BY:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

[**2Thessalonians 1:8-9**] "In a flame of fire giving vengeance to those who know not God, and who obey not the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. Who shall suffer eternal punishment in destruction from the face of the Lord and the glory of his power:"⁹⁴

[**2Peter 2:12**] "But these men, as irrational beasts, naturally tending to the snare and to destruction, blaspheming those things which they know not, shall perish in their corruption,..."⁹⁵

Tradition

[**IV Lateran Council**] "There is only one universal Church of the faithful, outside of which no at all is saved."

[**Unam Sanctum, Pope Boniface VIII**] "With Faith urging us we are forced to believe and to hold the one, holy, Catholic Church and that, apostolic, and we firmly believe and simply confess this (Church) outside which there is no salvation nor remission of sin, the Spouse in the Canticle proclaiming: "One is my dove, my perfect one. One she is of her mother, the chosen of her that bore her" [Cant. 6:8]. Certainly Noe had one ark at the time of the flood, prefiguring one Church which perfect on one cubit had one ruler and guide, namely Noe, outside which we read all living things on the earth were destroyed.⁹⁶ ..This is that "seamless tunic" of the Lord [John 19:23], which was not cut, but came forth by chance. Therefore, of the one and only Church (there is) one body, one head, not two heads as a monster, namely, Christ and Peter, the Vicar of Christ and the successor of Peter, the Lord Himself saying to Peter: "Feed my sheep" [John 21:17]. He said "My," and generally, not individually these or those, through which it is understood that He entrusted to Peter and his successors, of necessity let them confess that they are not of the sheep of Christ, since the Lord says in John, "to be one flock and one Shepherd" [John 10:16]."

⁹³ Heresy; he equates actual grace with sanctifying grace. Only sanctifying grace can justify and save and does not exist outside the Catholic Church. It is also a denial of the Catholic doctrine of predestination.

⁹⁴ It is clear; Holy Scripture says that those who know not God go to hell, as well as the Protestants, who obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ.

⁹⁵ These men who do not know God are still guilty of blasphemy, and shall perish.

⁹⁶ Note, none are saved by hanging on, or tied to the outside of the Ark; only eight survived, and they were all inside the Ark.

[**Council of Florence, Cantate Domino**] "The most Holy Roman Catholic Church firmly believes, professes, and preaches that none of those existing outside the Catholic Church, not only pagans, but also Jews, heretics and schismatics, can have a share in life eternal; but that they will go into the eternal fire which was prepared for the devil and his angels, unless before death they are joined with Her; and that so important is the unity of this ecclesiastical body that only those remaining within this unity can receive an eternal recompense for their fasts, their almsgivings, their other works of Christian piety and the duties of a Christian soldier.⁹⁷ No one, let his almsgiving be as great as it may, no one, even if he pour out his blood for the name of Christ, can be saved, unless he remain within the bosom and the unity of the Catholic Church."

[**Mortalium Animos, Pope Pius XI**] "The Catholic Church is alone in keeping the true worship. This is the fount of truth, this the house of faith, this the temple of God; if any man enter not here, or if any man go forth from it, he is a stranger to the hope of life and salvation."

[**Post tam diuturnitas, Pope Pius VII**] "By the fact itself that the liberty of all the cults without distinction is established, truth is intermingled with error, and the holy and immaculate Spouse of Christ, the Church outside of which there can be no salvation, is put into a class with the heretical sects and even with the Jewish perfidy."

[**The Sacred Congregation of the Propagation of the Faith, Pope Pius X, 1907**] "In answer to a question as to whether Confucius could have been saved, wrote: 'It is not allowed to affirm that Confucius was saved. Christians, when interrogated, must answer that those who die as infidels are damned.' "

[**Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII**] "Whosoever is separated from the Church is an adulteress...and...he cannot arrive at the rewards of Christ."

Dead infants who were not baptized by water have a hope of entering heaven – Heresy!

Truth: Dead infants who were not baptized by water are in the highest level of the hell of the damned.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:

∩

John Paul II

⁹⁷ If non-Catholics cannot be saved, then it is clear that they cannot have the means to salvation.

[**Evangelium Vitae**] “99.3. I would now like to say a special word to *women who have had an abortion...* You will come to understand that nothing is definitively lost and you will also be able to ask forgiveness from your child, who is now living in the Lord.”⁹⁸

The Catechism of the Catholic Church

[**The Necessity of Baptism**] “1261. As regards *children who have died without Baptism*, the Church can only entrust them to the mercy of God, as she does in her funeral rites for them. Indeed, the great mercy of God who desires that all men should be saved, and Jesus’ tenderness toward children which caused him to say: “Let the children come to me, do not hinder them,” allow us to hope that there is a way of salvation for children who have died without Baptism...”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

The Holy Catholic Church

Infants are born with Original Sin, which can only be removed by the Sacrament of Baptism.

[**Council of Carthage, on Sin and Grace**] “Canon 2. If anyone says that newborn children need not be baptized, or that they are baptized for the remission of sin, but that no original sin is derived from Adam to be washed away in the laver of regeneration, so that in their case the baptismal formula 'for the remission of sins' is to be taken in a fictitious and not in its true sense, let him be ANATHEMA.”

[**Council of Carthage, on Sin and Grace**] Pope Saint Zosimus, *Sixteenth Council of Carthage*, 418 AD: “Canon 3.1. If any man says that in the kingdom of heaven or elsewhere there is a certain middle place, where children who die unbaptized live in bliss (*beate vivant*), whereas without baptism they cannot enter into the kingdom of heaven, that is, into eternal life, let him be anathema. For when the Lord says: ‘Unless a man be born again of water and the Holy Spirit, he shall not enter into the kingdom of God’, what Catholic will doubt that he will be a partner of the devil who has not deserved to be a coheir of Christ? For he who lacks the right part will without doubt run to the left.”⁹⁹

[**Council of Florence**] “Regarding children, indeed, because of danger of death, which can often take place, when no help can be brought to them by another remedy than through the sacrament of baptism, through which they are snatched from the domination of the devil and adopted among the sons of God, it advises that holy baptism ought not to be deferred for forty or eighty days, or anytime according to the observance of certain people, but it should be conferred as soon as it can be done conveniently, but so that,

⁹⁸ Here he teaches the heresy that aborted babies are in heaven.

⁹⁹ Translated By The Right Rev. Charles Joseph Hefele, D.D. & Henry Nutcombe Oxenham, M.A. Edited By Rev. Daniel R. Jennings, M.A.

when danger of death is imminent, they be baptized in the form of the Church, early without delay, even by a layman or woman, if a priest should be lacking,..."

[**Council of Trent**] "Sess. V, canon 4. If anyone denies, that infants, newly born from their mothers' wombs, even though they be sprung from baptized parents, are to be baptized; or says that they are baptized indeed for the remission of sins, but that they derive nothing of original sin from Adam, which has need of being expiated by the laver of regeneration for the obtaining life everlasting,--whence it follows as a consequence, that in them the form of baptism, for the remission of sins, is understood to be not true, but false, --let him be anathema. For that which the apostle has said, By one man sin entered into the world, and by sin death, and so death passed upon all men in whom all have sinned, is not to be understood otherwise than as the Catholic Church spread everywhere hath always understood it. For, by reason of this rule of faith, from a tradition of the apostles, even infants, who could not as yet commit any sin of themselves, are for this cause truly baptized for the remission of sins, that in them that may be cleansed away by regeneration, which they have contracted by generation. For, unless a man be born again of water and the Holy Ghost, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God."

All Who Die With The Sole Guilt Of Original Sin, Go To Hell.

[**Council Of Lyons II**] "The souls of those who die in mortal sin or only with Original sin go down into Hell, but there they receive different punishments."

[**Council Of Florence**] "The souls of those who depart in actual mortal sin or in original sin only, descend immediately into Hell but to undergo punishments of different kinds."¹⁰⁰

Jews & Moslems worship the One God - APOSTASY!

Truth: Jews and Moslems do not worship the One God. They do not believe Jesus Christ is God. They do not believe in the Holy Ghost. They do not believe in the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; The Most Blessed Trinity.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Nostra Aetate**] "3. The Church has also high esteem for the Muslims.¹⁰¹ They worship God, who is one, living and subsistent, merciful and almighty, the Creator of heaven and earth."

¹⁰⁰ (7/2008) Infants who die with the guilt of original sin are in the hell of the damned and suffer pain for all eternity but less pain than those who died with the guilt of mortal sin. (See my book *Damned Infants*.)

[**Lumen Gentium**] “16. But the plan of salvation also includes those who acknowledge the Creator, in the first place amongst whom are the Moslems: these profess to hold the faith of Abraham,¹⁰² and together with us they adore the one, merciful God, mankind’s judge on the last day.”

John Paul II

[**Mainz, Germany, 1980. Address to Jewish Representatives**] Regarding dialogue between Jews¹⁰³ and Catholics. “...It is above all a matter of dialogue between the two religions which - with Islam - have been able to give the world belief in the one ineffable God, who speaks to us.” (D C of December 21, 1980, p. 1148)

[**March 22, 1984, Vatican City, Allocution to the B’nai B’rith, Jewish Freemasons**] “Thank you again for coming here and for your involvement in dialogue and the aim it pursues. Let us acknowledge it before God, the Father of us all.” (D C No. 1874, p. 510)

[**April 13, 1986, In The Synagogue in Rome**] “The first is that the Church of Christ, in examining its own mystery, discovered its bond with Judaism... In doing this, I allow myself to say, we will be faithful to our most sacred duties¹⁰⁴ but also to what unites us¹⁰⁵ and brings us together most profoundly, the belief in the one and only God...” (D C of May 4, 1986, p. 438)

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “47. ...I likewise address this appeal to the Jewish people, who share with us the inheritance of Abraham, “our father in faith”¹⁰⁶ (cf. Rm 4:11f.) and the tradition of the Old Testament, as well as to the Muslims who, like us, believe in the just and merciful God.”

[**L'OSSERVATORE ROMANO, 9 September 1998**] “On Thursday, 3 September, the Holy Father received representatives of the United Jewish Appeal Federations of North America at his residence in Castel Gandolfo... Here is the text of his address, which was given in English.

¹⁰¹ Blasphemy! Does the Most Blessed Trinity have high esteem for Muslims? The pope is suppose to speak for God, for The Church. The Koran teaches that those who believe in the Blessed Trinity are dung. This church mentioned here, which looks upon the Muslims with esteem, is not the Catholic Church!

¹⁰² They do not hold the faith of Abraham, for Abraham spoke of Christ and only Catholics are of the faith of Abraham. “*Know therefore, as many are as of the faith, the same are the children of Abraham* (Gal 3:7).”

¹⁰³ A pivotal deception in the use of the term “Jew” with “Catholic.” The term Jew, as used here, refers to apostate Jews who practice apostate Judaism, because it is being compared to Catholics, “Catholic” being a religious term not a racial term. Therefore the use of the word “Jew” in this context, if religious not racial, and refers to apostate Jews and apostate Judaism. Thus one must realize, that the word Jew is being used here in its religious sense, not its racial sense. This document will switch back in forth in the use of this term (Jew) to deceive and confuse. In its context it should read, “Judaism and Catholicism,” which has as much in common as does St. Michael the Archangel, the faithful angel, does with Satan the fallen angel; both are angels, one faithful and the other apostate.

¹⁰⁴ Blasphemy! How can a false, antichrist religion have a sacred duty?

¹⁰⁵ He says apostate Judaism is united with the Catholic Church. This is heresy and blasphemy!

¹⁰⁶ Refer to next section.

‘I warmly welcome you, the representatives of the United Jewish Appeal Federations of North America, and I thank you for your visit; “May the Lord bless you and keep you always.”... it is crucial at this time that all believers work together to build structures of genuine peace. ... In our different ways, Jews and Christians follow the religious path of ethical monotheism. We worship the one, true God.’ ”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[**1John 2:22-23**] “Who is the liar, but he who denieth that Jesus is the Christ, this is antichrist, who denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son the same hath not the Father. He who confesseth the Son has the Father also.

[**John 8:42-44**] “Jesus therefore said to them: If God were your Father, you would indeed love me. For from God I proceeded, and came; ... Why do you not know my speech? Because you cannot hear my word. You are of your father the devil.”

[**2John 1:7,9**] “For many seducers are gone out into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh; this is a seducer and antichrist. Whosoever revolteth, and continueth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that continueth in the doctrine, the same hath both the Father and the Son.”

[**John 14:6**] “Jesus saith to him: I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No man cometh to the Father, but by me.”

[**John 8:19**] “And they (Jews) said unto Jesus, Show us the Father? And Jesus answered them, Neither me do you know nor the Father, for if you did know me perhaps you would know the Father also.”

[**1John 4:2-3, 15**] “By this is the spirit of God known. Every spirit which confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is of God: And every spirit that dissolveth Jesus, is not of God:¹⁰⁷ and this is Antichrist... Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God abideth in him, and he in God.”

Comment: This is not just heresy but apostasy, a denial of the necessity of acknowledging Jesus Christ as God, by allowing Jesus Christ to be omitted from Judaism and Islam and saying they still worship God. A sin of denial is committed by intentional and willful omission. Sins of omission are equal in guilt to sins of commission. The false prophet, the agent of antichrist, uses this technique so as to deceive the elect (Matthew 24:24), by not denying Jesus Christ by a direct sin of commission. The Elect would never be deceived if he came right out and said, Jesus Christ is not God. Thus he uses this indirect ploy. Sts. Peter and St. Jude had prophesied this would happen. I quote:

¹⁰⁷ This refers to apostate Jews, Protestants, and schismatics.

[**2Peter 2:2-3**] “There were false prophets among the people, even as there shall be among you lying teachers, who bring in sects of perdition, denying the Lord that brought them, bringing swift destruction upon themselves, and many shall follow them, through whom the way of the truth shall be evil spoken of.”

[**Jude 1:3-4**] Dearly beloved, taking all care to write unto you concerning your common salvation, I was under a necessity to write unto you: to beseech you to contend earnestly for the faith once delivered to the saints. For certain men are secretly entered in, (who were written of long ago unto this judgment,) ungodly men, turning the grace of our Lord God into riotousness, and denying the only sovereign Ruler, and our Lord Jesus Christ.”

Talmudic Judaism is a true Religion – Apostasy and Heresy!

Truth: True Judaism ended upon the death of Jesus Christ

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



John Paul II

Note: He is talking to current day Jews who practice apostate Judaism.

Apostate Antipope John Paul II, “Address to the Jewish Community in Mainz, West Germany” (Nov. 17, 1980): “The first dimension of this dialogue, that is, the meeting between the people of the Old Covenant, never revoked by God, and that of the New Covenant, is at the same time within our Church...”

Apostate Antipope John Paul II, A prayer he placed in the Western Wall, one of Talmudic Jew’s holiest sites: “God of our fathers, you chose Abraham and his descendants to bring your Name to the Nations: we are deeply saddened by the behavior of those who in the course of history have caused these children of Yours to suffer and, asking Your forgiveness, we wish to commit ourselves to genuine brotherhood with the people of the Covenant. – Jerusalem, 26 March 2000 – John Paul II”¹⁰⁸

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**] “The Old and the New Covenants are drawing closer together (p. 99).”

[**April 13, 1986, In The Synagogue in Rome**] “The first is that the Church of Christ, in examining its own mystery, discovered its bond with Judaism.¹⁰⁹ The Jewish religion is

¹⁰⁸ Jerusalem Post, “Pope places note in cracks of Wall,” March 26, 2000.

¹⁰⁹ The Church always knew Her bond to the True Jewish Religion of the Old Covenant; it was never a mystery to Her, for Christ had revealed these mysteries to the apostles. This new mystery, which the Conciliar Church has revealed, is that of Satan. Here we see that John Paul says that Judaism is bonded with the Catholic Religion; they are united. The evils of apostate Judaism have never been a mystery to the Catholic Church. Holy Mother Church from the day of Her birth on Pentecost Sunday has always condemned apostate Judaism as the most evil and dangerous of all the false religions.

not extrinsic to us, but in a certain way it is intrinsic to our religion¹¹⁰ ...You are our favorite brothers and in some ways, one could say, our elder brothers. ...Each of us in the light of the blessed heritage¹¹¹ ...knows he is bound to co-operate¹¹² ...in their solution.” (D C of May 4, 1986, p. 438)

[March 6, 1982, Rome, Episcopal Conference on Relations with Judaism] “Our common spiritual heritage¹¹³ ...aids in understanding certain aspects of life in the Church... that God grant Christians and Jews to meet more often,”¹¹⁴ before insisting that in the instruction of children “the Jews and Judaism be presented, not only in an honest¹¹⁵ and objective way without any prejudice,¹¹⁶ and without offending anyone,¹¹⁷ but still more, with a vivid consciousness of our common heritage.”

[March 22, 1984, Vatican City, Allocution to the B’nai B’rith, Jewish Freemasons] “...the Lord has done great things for us.¹¹⁸ We are invited to unite in a sincere act of thanksgiving towards God.¹¹⁹ The opening verse of Ps. 132 is apt here: “Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity.”¹²⁰ The encounter between Catholics and Jews is not one between two ancient religions that each go their own way...It is a meeting between “brothers,”¹²¹ ...It is certain that the great task of promoting justice and peace¹²² is a sign of the messianic age in both Jewish and Christian

¹¹⁰ He teaches the heresy that apostate Judaism is part of the Catholic Religion, although it is true that apostate Judaism is intrinsic to the Conciliar Church which is also an apostate religion.

¹¹¹ Blasphemy! He says that apostate Judaism is “blessed.” Does God bless this antichrist religion? It is of the devil, not God.

¹¹² Catholics are not bound to cooperate with Judaism, moreover, they must not cooperate with it under pain of mortal sin. What does light have to do with darkness? They must repent and convert into the Catholic Church and utterly denounce their false religion of Judaism, if they wish to hope for eternal life. But they are not bound to do this; they can remain in unbelief. “*And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.*” (Rom. 11:23)

¹¹³ Heresy! He teaches that apostate Judaism and Catholicism have a common spiritual heritage. One denies Christ; the other confesses Christ. How can these two have a common spiritual heritage? Moses preached of the Christ whom the apostate Jews deny. It will be Moses who condemns them on judgment day (John 5:45-47) There is only one Religion, Catholicism. This is a denial of Jesus Christ!

¹¹⁴ This is not the true God, who condemns participation in false religions. Again, Jew as used here, refers to Judaism, because it is compared to the religious term, Christian.

¹¹⁵ There is nothing honest about apostate Judaism. The father of their religion is Satan, the father of the lie (Jn. 8:42-44).

¹¹⁶ The only valid prejudice is that of religion. God is certainly prejudiced against all false religions, and so must Catholics. If Catholics are to speak honestly about Judaism they would condemn it, in the strongest terms.

¹¹⁷ God says, you cannot please man and God. You either offend one and accept the other or visa versa. You will be hated, says our Lord; for this to be true, you must offend when you reprove and rebuke the works of darkness.

¹¹⁸ Has the Lord done great things for apostate Judaism? Rather, it is the devil that assists them.

¹¹⁹ Here he asks Catholicism to unite with Judaism, and that both should thank God for this, as if God approves.

¹²⁰ (See: *Section on Unity*.)

¹²¹ Here he says that Judaism and Catholicism are not only both valid religions, but are one, by saying we are brothers. Only those of the Catholic faith are brothers.

¹²² Peace as the world promises, with Antichrist in charge.

tradition,¹²³ rooted as it is in the great heritage of the prophets.¹²⁴ This ‘spiritual bond’ allows us to face up to the great challenge...”¹²⁵ (D C No. 1874, p. 509-510)

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “47. ...I likewise address this appeal to the Jewish people, who share with us the inheritance of Abraham, “our father in faith”¹²⁶ (cf. Rm 4:11f.) and the tradition of the Old Testament, as well as to the Muslims who, like us, believe in a just and merciful God. And I extend it to all the followers of the world's great religions.”

[**Redemptor Hominis**] Note: The term Jewish Religion as referred to by John Paul II is current day apostate Judaism. “11. ... The Council gave particular attention to the Jewish religion, recalling the great spiritual heritage common to Christians and Jews.”

[**General Audience Address**, May 5, 1999; Prayer and Exhortation on March 21, 2000 in Wadi Al-Kharrar: “May St. John the Baptist protect Islam...”

Apostate John Paul II, General Audience, April 28, 1999: “1. The interreligious dialogue which the Apostolic Letter *Tertio millennio adveniente* encourages as a characteristic feature of this year particularly dedicated to God the Father (cf. nn. 52-53) first of all concerns Jews, our “elder brothers”, as I called them on the occasion of my memorable meeting with the Jewish community of Rome on 13 April 1986 (*L'Osservatore Romano* English edition, 21 April 1986, p. 6). Reflecting on the spiritual patrimony we share, the Second Vatican Council, especially in the Declaration *Nostra aetate*, gave a new direction to our relationship with the Jewish religion....

“We know that, from the beginnings of the Church down to our century, relations with our Jewish brothers and sisters have unfortunately been difficult. ...

“2. ...There is a long period of salvation history which Christians and Jews can view together. “The Jewish faith”, in fact, “unlike other non-Christian religions, is already a response to God's revelation in the Old Covenant” (*CCC*, n. 839)...

“4. ...the seeds infected with anti-Judaism and anti-Semitism will never again take root in human hearts...”

The so-called *Catechism of the Catholic Church*, promulgated by apostate Antipope John Paul II: “The Old Covenant has never been revoked” (§ 121). “The relation of the Church with the Jewish people, the People of God in the New Covenant, discovers, in scrutinizing its own mystery, its bond with the Jewish People, ‘to whom God has first spoken.’ Unlike the other non-Christian religions, the Jewish faith has already responded to the revelation of God in the Old Covenant. It is to the Jewish People that ‘belong the adoption of sons, the glory, the covenants, the law, the cult, the promises and the

¹²³ He infers we are both waiting for the same messiah, whereas the apostate Jews await Antichrist and Catholics await Christ. He equates Jesus Christ with Antichrist, saying both can work together to bring peace and justice to the world!

¹²⁴ They do not have the prophets, nor Moses. If they did they would be Catholic. (Jn 5:45-47) (Lk 13:34-35)

¹²⁵ Their spiritual bond is from Satan, the one they follow. Their challenge is to bring Antichrist to power. (Jn 4:43) (2 Th 2:1-11)

¹²⁶ Do they have faith in Jesus Christ, the fulfillment of the awaited seed of Abraham? This is the inheritance that Abraham had spoken of, and waited for; do they share this faith?

patriarchs, and he who was born according to the flesh, the Christ' (Rom. 9:4-5), for the 'gifts and the call of God are without repentance'" (§ 839).

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

The Old Covenant died with Christ and Rose as the New Covenant; The Catholic Religion.

[**Matthew 21:43**] "Therefore I say to you, that the kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and shall be given to a nation yielding the fruits thereof."

[**Mark 12:9**] "What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy those husbandmen and will give the vineyard to others."

[**Jeremias 31:31-32**] "Behold the days shall come, saith the Lord, and I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Juda. Not according to the covenant which I made with their fathers..."

[**Isaias 62:1-2**] "For Sion's sake I will not hold my peace, and for the sake of Jerusalem, I will not rest till her just one come forth as brightness, and her saviour be lighted as a lamp.¹²⁷ And the Gentiles shall see thy just one, and all kings thy glorious one: and thou shalt be called by a new name,¹²⁸ which the mouth of the Lord shall name." (Acts 11:26)

[**Hebrews 10:9**] "Then said I: Behold, I come to do thy will, O God: he taketh away the first, that he may establish that which followeth." (Zacharias 11:10-13)

[**Hebrews 9:15**] "And therefore he is the mediator of the new testament: that by means of his death, for the redemption of those transgressions, which were under the former testament, they that are called may receive the promise of eternal inheritance."

[**Luke 20:16**] "He will come, and will destroy these husbandmen, and will give the vineyard to others." (Matthew 21:19) The cursing of the fig tree.)

[**Matthew 23:38**] "Behold thy house shall be left desolate." (Daniel 9:26-27)¹²⁹

[**Isaias 9:13,16**] "And the people are not returned to him who hath struck them, and have not sought after the Lord of host.-And they that call this people blessed, shall cause them to err: and they that are called blessed, shall be thrown down headlong."

¹²⁷ Jesus Christ, the Messiah, and Son of God!

¹²⁸ Christian, Catholic!

¹²⁹ The destruction of the Temple in 70 A.D. by the Romans.

Pope Pius XII, *Mystici Corporis Christi*, 1943: 29. “First of all, by the death of our Redeemer, the New Testament took the place of the Old Law which had been abolished; then the Law of Christ together with its mysteries, enactments, institutions, and sacred rites was ratified for the whole world in the blood of Jesus Christ. ...on the Gibbet of His death Jesus made void the Law with its decrees fastened the handwriting of the Old Testament to the Cross, establishing the New Testament in His blood shed for the whole human race. ‘To such an extent, then,’ says St. Leo the Great, speaking of the Cross of our Lord, ‘was there effected a transfer from the Law to the Gospel, from the Synagogue to the Church, from the many sacrifices to one Victim, that, as Our Lord expired, that mystical veil which shut off the innermost part of the temple and its sacred secret was rent violently from top to bottom’.”

Pope Benedict XIV, *Ex Quo Primum* (# 59), March 1, 1756: “However they are not attempting to observe the precepts of the old Law which as everybody knows have been revoked by the coming of Christ.”

Pope Benedict XIV, *Ex Quo Primum* (# 61): “The first consideration is that the ceremonies of the Mosaic Law were abrogated by the coming of Christ and that they can no longer be observed without sin after the promulgation of the Gospel.”

The New Covenant is Superior to the Old.

[**The Prophet Aggeus, Douay Introduction**] “And the prophet was commissioned by the Lord to assure them that this second temple should be more glorious than the former, because the Messiah should honour it with his presence: signifying withal how much the church of the New Testament should excel that of the Old Testament.”

[**Hebrews 8:6-7**] “But now he hath obtained a better ministry, by how much also he is a mediator of a better testament, which is established on better promises. For if that former had been faultless, there should not indeed a place have been sought for a second.”

[**2Corinthians 3:7,11,13-15**] “Now if the ministration of death, engraven with letters upon stones, was glorious; so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, which is made void... For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is in glory... And not as Moses put a veil upon his face, that the children of Israel might not steadfastly look on the face of that which is made void. But their senses were made dull. For, until this present day, the selfsame veil, in the reading of the old testament, remaineth not taken away (because in Christ it is made void). But even until this day, when Moses is read, the veil is upon their heart.”

Those who refer to their religion as Judaism instead of Catholicism shall be slain.

[Isaias 65:15] “And you shall leave your name¹³⁰ for an execration to my elect: and the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name.”¹³¹

As well as those who call them blessed.

[Isaias 9: 14-16] “And the Lord shall destroy out of Israel the head and the tail, him that bendeth down, and him that holdeth back, in one day. The aged and honourable, he is the head: and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. And they that call this people blessed, shall cause them to err: and they that are called blessed, shall be thrown down headlong.”

The unbelieving Jews do not have the prophets nor Moses.

[John 5:45-47] “Jesus Christ speaks to the non-believing Jews: “Think not that I will accuse you to the Father. There is one that accuseth you, Moses, in whom you trust. For if you did believe Moses, you would perhaps believe me also; for he wrote of me. But if you do not believe his writings, how will you believe my words?”

Unbelieving Jews are the Promised Seed and have the faith of Abraham - Apostasy!

Truth: True Judaism ended upon the death of Jesus Christ

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Antipope John Paul II, *Homily*, March 7, 1982: “Abraham’s descendants in faith are, in a certain sense, the followers of the three great monotheistic religions of the world: Judaism, Christianity, Islam. ‘*In your descendants all nations of the earth will be blessed, because you have obeyed my voice*’ (Gen. 22:18).”

Antipope John Paul II, *Address to Roman Citizens*, Jan. 15, 1998: “I cordially greet you, Roman citizens, who belong to other religious traditions: you, Jews, heirs to the faith of Abraham, who for centuries have shared in the spiritual and civil life in Rome; you, brothers and sisters of the Christian confessions; you, believers of the Muslim religion. May common adoration of the Most High foster mutual respect and make you all active builders of an open and united society.”

¹³⁰ Judaism.

¹³¹ Christians; Catholics; “...so that at Antioch the disciples were first named Christians.” (Acts 11:26)

Antipope John Paul II, *Homily*, Jan. 1, 2002: “This appeal is first and foremost for those who believe in God, in particular for the great ‘Abrahamic religions’: Judaism, Christianity and Islam, called to declare their firm and decisive rejection of violence.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Only Catholics are of the promised seed and have the faith of Abraham¹³²

[**Galatians 3:7, 27, 29**] “Know ye therefore, that they who are of the faith, the same are the children of Abraham. For as many of you as have been baptized in Christ, have put on Christ. And if you be Christ’s, then are you the seed of Abraham, heirs according to the promise.”

[**Romans 9:8**] “That is to say, not they that are the children of the flesh, are the children of God; but they, that are the children of the promise, are accounted for the seed.”

[**John 8:39**] “They answered, and said to him Abraham is our father. Jesus saith to them: If you be the children of Abraham, do the works of Abraham. But now you seek to kill me, a man who have spoken the truth to you, which I have heard of God. This Abraham did not.”

[**Pope St. Gregory the Great (+ c. 590)**]: “...*if you be Christ’s then you are the seed of Abraham* (Gal. 3:29). If we because of our faith in Christ are deemed children of Abraham, the Jews therefore because of their perfidy have ceased to be His seed.” (*Sunday Sermons of the Great Fathers*, Vol. 1., p. 92)

Only Catholics are brothers and children of God

[**John 1:11-12**] “He came amongst his own, and they received him not. For as many as received him he gave them power to be made sons of God, to those who believe in his name.”

[**Galatians 3:26**] “For you are children of God by faith, in Christ Jesus.”

[**John 8:42-44**] “Jesus therefore said to them: If God were your Father, you would indeed love me. For from God I proceeded, and came.... You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you will do.”

¹³² The word “seed” is referred to as a physical seed, the flesh relationship of man, his nationality, and the spiritual seed, his faith. It is one’s faith, the spiritual seed, that makes man a child of God or the devil, not the flesh seed. There are carnal Jews, the apostate Jews, who are only Jewish by nationality. Our Lord does not even refer to a faithless Jew as a Jew; He says they are the synagogue of Satan, and not Jews, because their race is so intimately connected with God, that when they apostatize they lose their whole identity, including their true racial characteristics. (Daniel 9:26) (Apoc. 2:9)

[**Luke 8:21**] “My mother and my brethren are they who hear the word of God and do it.”

[**Mt. 13:38**] “The good seed are the children of the kingdom. And the cockle are the children of the wicked one.”

The Holy Catholic Church

[**Satis Cognitum**] “16. ... And with the same yearning Our soul goes out to those whom the foul breath of irreligion has not entirely corrupted, and who at least seek to have the true God, the Creator of Heaven and earth, as their Father. Let such as these take counsel with themselves, and realize that they can in no wise be counted among the children of God, unless they take Christ Jesus as their Brother, and at the same time the Church as their mother.”

[**Third Council of Constantinople**] “It is not allowable for anyone to produce another faith,... whether from Hellenism or Judaism or indeed from any heresy.”

[**Sapientiae Christianae, Pope Leo XIII**] “34. ...For the enemies of the Church ... hesitate not to proclaim...to destroy...the Catholic religion, which is alone the true religion. With such a purpose in hand they shrink from nothing, for they are fully conscious that the more faint-hearted those who withstand them become, the more easy will it be to work out their wicked will. Therefore, they who cherish the "prudence of the flesh" and who pretend to be unaware that every Christian ought to be a valiant soldier of Christ; they who would fain obtain the rewards owing to conquerors, while they are leading the lives of cowards, untouched in the fight, are so far from thwarting the onward march of the evil-disposed that, on the contrary, they even help it forward.”

[**Mortalium Animos, Pope Pius XI**] “The Catholic Church is alone in keeping the true worship. This is the font of truth, this the house of faith, this the temple of God; if any man enter not here, or if any man go forth from it, he is a stranger to the hope of life and salvation.”

[**Quo Graviora, Pope Leo XIII**] “...We then, who are constituted the guardian of the house of Israel which is the Holy Church. We who by our pastoral charge must assure that the flock of the Lord which has been confided to us avoid all harm, We think that it is impossible for us to abstain from repressing the sacrilegious efforts of this society.”

Celebration of the old rites is a mortal sin and apostasy

[**Second Council of Niceae, 797**] “Canon 8. Since some of those who come from the religion of the Hebrews mistakenly think to make a mockery of Christ who is God, pretending to become Christians, but denying Christ in private by both secretly continuing to observe the Sabbath and maintaining other Jewish practices, we decree that they shall not be received to communion or at prayer or into the Church, but rather let them openly be Hebrews according to their own religion; they should not baptize their children or buy, or enter into possession of, a slave. But if one of them makes his

conversion with a sincere faith and heart, and pronounces his confession wholeheartedly, disclosing their practices and objects in the hope that others may be refuted and corrected, such a person should be welcomed and baptized along with his children, and care should be taken that they abandon Hebrew practices. However if they are not of this sort, they should certainly not be welcomed.”

[Fourth Lateran Council] “70. Jewish converts may not retain their old rite. Certain people who have come voluntarily to the waters of sacred baptism, as we learnt, do not wholly cast off the old person in order to put on the new more perfectly. For, in keeping remnants of their former rite, they upset the decorum of the Christian religion by such a mixing. Since it is written, cursed is he who enters the land by two paths, and a garment that is woven from linen and wool together should not be put on, we therefore decree that such people shall be wholly prevented by the prelates of churches from observing their old rite, so that those who freely offered themselves to the Christian religion may be kept to its observance by a salutary and necessary coercion. For it is a lesser evil not to know the Lord's way than to go back on it after having known it.”

[Council of Florence, “Decree for the Jacobites”] “The most holy Roman Church firmly believes, professes, and teaches that the Mosaic Law ... cannot be observed without the loss of eternal salvation ... Everyone, therefore, who observes circumcision and the Sabbath and the other requirements of the Law, the Church declares not in the least fit...to participate in eternal salvation.” (D. 712)

Other Condemnations against Apostate Jews and Apostate Judaism

[St. Gregory the Great (590-604)] repeatedly anathematized Judaism. It is a damnable superstition, he says, which "deceives by its sacrilegious seductions"; the heart of him who follows it is "the den of a beast"; the Jews are "the enemies of the Almighty Lord." (Monumenta Germaniae Historica, bks. III, IV, IX)

[Pope Stephen IV (768-772)] declares the Jews to be "blasphemous deceivers who have been ever rebellious against God and derogatory to our worship." (Patrologia Latina, Fr. Migne, 129-857)

[St. Gregory VII (1073-1085)] "[Pope Gregory] instructed the King of Spain that he "ought not to permit Jews to be lords over Christians, or to wield any power over them" for such a situation "would oppress the Church and exalt the Synagogue of Satan." (Monumenta Germaniae Historica, vol. II, fasc. II)

[Pope Innocent III (1198-1216)] issued a similar solemn warning to the King of France in 1204: "they who give preference to the sons of the crucifiers against whom the Blood still cries to the Father give grave offense to God." To the Count of Nevers, one of those "whose hearts are subverted by the gifts of the Jews," Pope Innocent wrote in 1207, "The Jews, against whom the Blood of Jesus Christ calls out, deserve to be dispersed over the earth, and their countenances full of ignominy," for "they are blasphemers of the

Christian name." Though "they ought not to be slain, they should be repressed."
(Patrologia Latina, Fr. Migne, 215, 501-3 and 1291-3)

[Pope Pius V (1566-1572)] On 26th February, 1569 he expelled the Jews from out of the Papal States with the Bull *Jebraeorum Gens*. "Many incautious and weak persons have been seduced by superstition and witchcraft to the deceit of the Synagogue of Satan," the Saint wrote. "This revolting sect misuses the name of Christ. For this reason, and because of the crime which daily increases in our cities, and because the race is of no value to our commonwealth, we command that within three months from the publication of this Bull all Jews of both sexes must leave these regions." (*Bullarium Romanum*, vii, 740)

[Fourth Lateran Council] "68. Jews appearing in public. A difference of dress distinguishes Jews or Saracens from Christians in some provinces, but in others a certain confusion has developed so that they are indistinguishable. Whence it sometimes happens that by mistake Christians join with Jewish or Saracen women, and Jews or Saracens with Christian women. In order that the offence of such a damnable mixing may not spread further, under the excuse of a mistake of this kind, we decree that such persons of either sex, in every Christian province and at all times, are to be distinguished in public from other people by the character of their dress -- seeing moreover that this was enjoined upon them by Moses himself, as we read. They shall not appear in public at all on the days of lamentation and on passion Sunday; because some of them on such days, as we have heard, do not blush to parade in very ornate dress and are not afraid to mock Christians who are presenting a memorial of the most sacred passion and are displaying signs of grief. What we most strictly forbid however, is that they dare in any way to break out in derision of the Redeemer. We order secular princes to restrain with condign punishment those who do so presume, lest they dare to blaspheme in any way him who was crucified for us, since we ought not to ignore insults against him who blotted out our wrongdoings."

[Fourth Lateran Council] "69. Jews not to hold public offices. It would be too absurd for a blasphemer of Christ to exercise power over Christians. We therefore renew in this canon, on account of the boldness of the offenders, what the council of Toledo providentially decreed in this matter: we forbid Jews to be appointed to public offices, since under cover of them they are very hostile to Christians. If, however, anyone does commit such an office to them let him, after an admonition, be curbed by the provincial council, which we order to be held annually, by means of an appropriate sanction. Any official so appointed shall be denied commerce with Christians in business and in other matters until he has converted to the use of poor Christians, in accordance with the directions of the diocesan bishop, whatever he has obtained from Christians by reason of his office so acquired, and he shall surrender with shame the office which he irreverently assumed. We extend the same thing to pagans."

Apostate Jews are not under a curse from God - Heresy!

Truth: All Jews who do not believe in Jesus Christ are under a Curse

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Nostra Aetate**] Referring to the Apostate Jews: “4. ...It is true that the Church is the new people of God,¹³³ yet the Jews should not be spoken of as rejected or accursed¹³⁴ as if this followed from holy Scripture¹³⁵...”

CONDEMNED BY:



Holy Scripture

[**Deuteronomy 28:15**] “But if thou wilt not hear the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep and do all his commandments and ceremonies, which I command thee this day, all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.”¹³⁶

[**Jeremias 11:3,9-11**] “And thou shalt say to them: Thus saith the Lord the God of Israel: Cursed is the man that shall not hearken to the words of this covenant,... And the Lord said to me: A conspiracy is found among the men of Juda, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. They are returned to the former iniquities of their fathers, who refused to hear my words: so these likewise have gone after strange gods, to serve them: the house of Israel, and the house of Juda have made void my covenant, which I made with their fathers. Wherefore thus saith the Lord: Behold I will bring in evils upon them, which they shall not be able to escape: and they shall cry to me, and I will not hearken to them.”

[**Daniel 9:11**] “And all Israel have transgressed thy law, and have turned away from hearing thy voice,¹³⁷ and the malediction, and the curse, which is written in the book of

¹³³ It can be inferred that although the Catholic Church, while not specifying which Church, is the new people of God, that Judaism is the religion of the old people of God, and both are valid and belong to the Super Church.

¹³⁴ They have a double curse, that of all men, being original and actual sin, and the guilt of the sin of Deicide—the direct condemnation/murder of Jesus Christ. They are the race that brought salvation to the world but they are also the race that condemned Christ. All men crucified Christ, spiritually, due to our sins, but the Jewish race physically condemned Christ to death, and were directly responsible for His murder.

¹³⁵ Holy Scripture says that the unbelieving Jews remain accursed, in direct contradiction to this statement.

¹³⁶ What does God command them to do under the New Covenant? Confess Christ, get baptized, and join the Catholic Church.

¹³⁷ The voice of Jesus Christ speaking through His Holy Catholic Church; the unbelievers do not hear His voice (Jn. 10:26-27).

Moses the servant of God, is fallen upon us, because we have sinned against him.” (Jer. 9:13-16)

[**Jeremias 17:4**] “And thou shalt be left stripped of thy inheritance, which I gave thee: and I will make thee serve thy enemies in a land which thou knowest not: because thou hast kindled a fire in my wrath, it shall burn for ever.”

[**Jeremias 24:9-10**] “And I will deliver them up to vexation, and affliction, to all the kingdoms of the earth: to be a reproach, and a byword, and a proverb, and to be a curse in all the places, to which I have cast them out.”

[**Galatians 3:10**] “For as many as are of the works of the Law, are under a curse.”

[**Matthew 8:12**] “But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into the exterior darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

Unbelieving Jews guilty of the crucifixion of Christ

[**Matthew 27:25**] “And the whole people answering, said: His blood be upon us and our children.”

[**Acts 4:10-12**] St. Peter is preaching to Jews who were not present during the actual crucifixion of Christ: “Be it known to you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified, whom God hath raised from the dead, ...This is the stone which was rejected by you the builders, which is become the head of the corner. Neither is there salvation in any other. For there is no other name under heaven given to men, whereby we must be saved.”

[**Acts 2:36**] “Therefore let all the house of Israel know most certainly, that God hath made both Lord and Christ, this same Jesus, whom you have crucified.”

[**Acts 7:52**] St. Stephen accuses Jews of Deicide. “Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? And they have slain them who foretold of the coming of the Just One; of whom you have been now the betrayers and murderers.”

[**Council of Sens, Errors of Peter Abelard**] This proposition is condemned: “10. That they have not sinned who being ignorant have crucified Christ, and that whatever is done through ignorance must not be considered as sin.” (D. 377)

Just as the Jews at the time of Christ were guilty of the blood of the prophets

[**Matthew 23:29-35**] “ Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, that build the sepulchres of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the just, And say: If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. Wherefore you are witnesses against yourselves, that you are the sons of them that killed the prophets. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. You serpents,

generation of vipers, how will you flee from the judgment of hell? Therefore behold I send to you prophets and wise men and scribes: and some of them you will put to death and crucify: and some you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city. That upon you may come all the just blood that hath been shed upon the earth, from the blood of Abel the just, even unto the blood of Zacharias the son of Barachias, whom you killed between the temple and the altar.”

Comment: It would be the same as if Jesus Christ were to say to the apostate Jews of today, “Woe to you scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites. You say, ‘If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of Christ.’ Wherefore you are witnesses against yourselves, that you are the sons of them that killed Christ. Fill ye up the measure of your fathers. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. You serpents, generation of vipers, how will you flee from the judgment of hell? Therefore, behold I send you bishops, priests, and wise laymen: and some of them you will put to death and crucify: and some you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city. That upon you may come all the just blood that hath been shed upon the earth, from the blood of Abel the just, to the blood of Zacharias the son of Barachias, whom you killed between the temple and the altar, even unto the blood of Jesus Christ whom you crucified to the blood of the last Catholic martyr.”

God’s Wrath is Upon them unto the end!

[**John 3:36**] “He who believeth in the Son of God, hath life everlasting. He who believeth not does not have life. But the wrath of God abideth upon him.”

[**1 Thess 2:14-16**] “You also suffer from your own countrymen, even as they have from the Jews, who both killed the Lord Jesus, and the Prophets, and have persecuted us, and are not pleasing to God, and are the adversaries to all men. For whom the wrath of God has come upon them to the end.”

And their Temple shall be left Desolate to the End!

[**Daniel 9:26-27**] “And after sixty-two weeks Christ shall be slain: and the people that shall deny him shall not be his. And a people with their leader that shall come, shall destroy the city and the sanctuary:¹³⁸ and the end thereof shall be waste, and after the end to the war the appointed desolation. And he shall confirm the covenant with many, in one week: and in the half of the week the victim and the sacrifice shall fail:¹³⁹ and there shall be in the temple the abomination of desolation:¹⁴⁰ and the desolation shall continue even to the consummation, and to the end.”¹⁴¹

¹³⁸ Destruction of the Temple in 70 A.D. by the Romans.

¹³⁹ After Christ’s 3 1/2 years of preaching (1/2 week) He was crucified, and from that point forward the Old Covenant ended, and its animal sacrifices have failed and can no longer forgive sin.

¹⁴⁰ The spirit of Antichrist (the abomination of desolation) shall reside, primarily, in the abandoned Jewish Synagogues.

¹⁴¹ And it will remain there till the end of the world. It is they who will bring Antichrist to power.

The Apostate Jews are the Main Conspirators.

[**Acts 20:19**] “Serving the Lord with all humility, and with tears, and temptations which befell me by the conspiracies of the Jews:”

[**Acts 14:2**] “But the unbelieving Jews stirred up and incensed the minds of the Gentiles against the brethren.”

Religious Apostate Jews bring Antichrist to power

[**John 5:43**] “I come in the name of my Father, and you receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him you will receive.”

Comment: Jesus Christ says that the unbelieving Jews will accept the Antichrist, a mere man who comes in his own name. These Jews who bring Antichrist into power are the Orthodox Jews. It is clear that only these Jews who believe in a personal messiah are those who are looking for a man who comes in his own name, and this man will be the Antichrist. The atheist Jews do not believe in God and so they are not waiting for a personal messiah. The conservative and reform Jews do not believe in a personal messiah. They believe that the Jewish race as a whole is the messiah. The Jews who wrote the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* are Orthodox Jews. It is clear they are working to bring their sovereign monarch (the Antichrist) to power and have their religion (apostate Judaism) as the only religion.

Their Messiah, the Antichrist

[**Protocol of Zion**] “III. 15. Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of that King-despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world.... 18. Naturally they (Ed. co-conspirators) do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.”

Their Religion, Apostate Judaism

[**Protocol of Zion**] “XVII. 4. The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe, the patriarch of the international Church. But in the meantime, while we are re-educating the youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours (Ed. apostate Judaism). We shall not overtly lay a finger on existing churches, but we shall fight against them by criticism calculated to produce schism.”

False Jew Converts (Conversos) destroy from within.

[**Titus 1:10-11,13-14**] “For there are also many disobedient, vain talkers and seducers: especially they who are of the circumcision. Who must be reprov'd, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. This testimony is true. Wherefore, rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith: Not giving

heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men who turn themselves away from the truth.”

Spies From Within!

[**Galatians 2:4-5**] “But because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privately to spy our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into servitude. To whom we yielded not by subjection: no, not for an hour: that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”

[**Jude 1:4**] “For certain men are secretly entered in (who were written of long ago unto this judgment), ungodly men, turning the grace of our Lord God into riotousness and denying the only sovereign Ruler and our Lord Jesus Christ.”

Idolatrous Ecumenism

Prayer With Non-Catholics - Idolatry!

Truth: Catholics are forbidden to Pray with non-Catholics

IDOLATRY IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] "8. In certain special circumstances, such as in prayer services "for unity" and during ecumenical gatherings, it is allowable, indeed desirable, that Catholics should join in prayer with their separated brethren. Such prayers in common are certainly an effective means of obtaining the grace of unity, and they are a true expression of the ties which still bind Catholics to their separated brethren.”¹⁴²

[**Unitatis Redintegratio**] Regarding the Eastern Schismatics: “15. ...These Churches, although separated from us, yet possess true sacraments and above all, by apostolic succession, the priesthood and the Eucharist, whereby they are linked with us in closest intimacy. Therefore some worship in common (communicatio in sacris), given suitable circumstances and the approval of Church authority, is not only possible but to be encouraged.”

John Paul II

¹⁴² Do Catholics need to pray with Protestants in order to make grace available? No, when Catholics pray with Protestants they bring down a curse upon their head and not grace.

[**Archbishop Wojtyla of Krakow**] “...It is not only a question of praying for the separated brethren, but also praying with them, in order that unity may come to the Church...” (Aux sources du renouveau pp. 258,260-261.)

[**Mainz, Germany, 1980, to Jewish Community Representatives**] “I pray with you for an abundance of Shalom¹⁴³ in favour of all your brothers in nationality and faith¹⁴⁴ and also for the Earth...” (D C of December 21, 1980, p. 1148.)

[**Taize, France, Protestant Monastic Community, October 1986**] “If a family, a little group, a large community or a parish, are united in the name of Jesus,¹⁴⁵ to welcome and mutually serve as brothers, to pray to God together,...” (D C No 1927 of November 2, 1986, p. 947.)

[**Oriente Lumen**] Regarding the Orthodox Schismatics: “17.2. Since then, much ground has been covered in reciprocal knowledge. This has increased our respect and has frequently enabled us to pray to the one Lord together and to pray for one another, on a path of love that is already a pilgrimage of unity.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[**2Cor. 6:14-17**] “Bear not the yoke with unbelievers: For what participation hath justice with injustice? Or what fellowship hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? Or what part hath the faithful with the unbeliever? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols?...Wherefore, Go out from among them; and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing:”

[**Eph. 5:6-8, 11-12**] “Let no man deceive you with vain words. For because of these things cometh the anger of God upon the children of unbelief. Be ye not therefore partakers with them. For you were heretofore darkness, but now light in the Lord. Walk then as children of the light. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.”

[**1Cor. 10:20-21**] “But the things which the heathens sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God. And I would not that you should be made partakers with devils. You cannot drink the chalice of the Lord, and the chalice of devils: you cannot be partakers of the table of the Lord, and of the table of devils.”

Tradition

¹⁴³ Blasphemy, by wishing them peace without Christ and His Church; Can true peace exist without Christ?

¹⁴⁴ John Paul II wishes peace for apostate, antichrist Judaism and bestows his blessing upon them. Blasphemy!

¹⁴⁵ Whose Jesus, The Jesus the Catholic Church teaches or the Jesus the Protestants teach?

[**Council of Laodicea, 365 A.D.**] "No one shall pray in common with heretics and schismatics."

[**Council of Carthage, 418 A.D.**] "One must neither pray nor sing psalms with heretics, and whosoever shall communicate with those who are cut off from the communion of the Church, whether clergy or layman; let him be excommunicated." (Patrologiae Cursus Completus 56:486)

[**III Council of Constantinople, 680 A.D.**] "If any ecclesiastic or layman shall go into the synagogue of the Jews or the meeting-houses of the heretics to join in prayer with them, let them be deposed and deprived of communion. If any bishop or priest or deacon shall join in prayer with heretics, let him be suspended from communion." (Sacrorum Conciliorum, XI:635)

[**Code of Canon Law (1917) #1258**] "1. It is not permitted at all for the faithful to assist in any active manner at or to have any part in the worship of non-Catholics."

Comment: Why is this now allowed? Are twentieth century non-Catholics different then in the past? How so? What has changed? Have they joined the Catholic Church, the only place where unity can be found? There is no unity outside the Church. Which are we to believe? What teaching should we follow? The salvation or damnation of your own soul depends on your answer. If a pope, bishop, or priest, can rightly deny and abrogate an infallible past teaching of the Church, then we would have to say that the Church defected and the Holy Ghost lied. We know the Church is indefectable and the Holy Ghost is the Spirit of Truth, and it is impossible for Him to lie, and blasphemy to infer such. Rather, it is fallible men that can defect from the Church's teachings and fall away, teaching fables and traditions of men.

[**Mortalium Animos, Pope Pius XI**] "9. Everyone knows that John himself, the Apostle of love, who seems to reveal in his Gospel the secrets of the Sacred Heart of Jesus, and who never ceased to impress on the memories of his followers the new commandment, "Love one another," altogether forbade any intercourse with those who professed a mutilated and corrupt version of Christ's teaching: "If any man come to you and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into the house nor say to him: God speed you."

[**Graves Ac Diuturnae, Apostate Antipope Pius IX**,¹⁴⁶ 1875] "4. We think it is Our duty to repeat this public declaration now and to request you to preserve the unity of faith among your faithful by every possible means... You should remind them to beware of these treacherous enemies of the flock of Christ and their poisoned foods. They should totally shun their religious celebrations, their buildings, and their chairs of pestilence which they have with impunity established to transmit the sacred teachings. They should shun their writings and all contact with them. They should not have any dealings or meetings with usurping priests and apostates from the faith who dare to exercise the duties of an ecclesiastical minister without possessing a legitimate mission or any jurisdiction. They should avoid them as strangers and thieves who come only to steal,

¹⁴⁶ Pius IX lost the papal office in 1856. See RJMI article "Pius IX Denied the Salvation Dogma and Lost His Office." (Added in October 2012)

slay, and destroy. For the Church's children should consider the proper action to preserve the most precious treasure of faith, without which it is impossible to please God, as well as action calculated to achieve the goal of faith, that is the salvation of their souls, by following the straight road of justice.”

EVIDENCE IN DEEDS:



John Paul II

Praying with Non-Catholics

Anglicans

(Picture #)

[Introduction: In 1982, on May 29], in an event never seen before in the history of the Church, the Pope took part in a "celebration of the word" in the Anglican Cathedral of Canterbury.]

Saturday, May 29 was an unforgettable ecumenical occasion. To see the two prelates-Anglican primate and Roman Pope-kneeling side by side before the altar in the sanctuary of St. Thomas a'Becket, reciting the Credo, and giving a common blessing was almost unbelievable." ("Le Monde" of May 6,1981.)

Lutherans

(Picture #)

[December 11, 1983] John Paul II, accompanied by several cardinals, preached from the pulpit of a Lutheran church in Rome, took part there in a heretical service, and recited a prayer composed by Luther. (La Croix of December 13, 1983)

Apostate Jews

(Picture #)

[April 13, 1986] John Paul II went into a Jewish Synagogue in Rome where he was received by Rabbi Elio Toaff in order to join in an ecumenical prayer service. (D C 1917 of May 4, 1986 p. 435.)

Assisi Abomination

(Picture #)

[**October 27, 1986**] John Paul II convened the ecumenical “prayer meeting” at Assisi in which 150 religions of the world were invited by him to pray to their false gods for world peace, while he allowed a Buddha to be placed on top of the tabernacle.¹⁴⁷ (La Croix of October 29, 1986 p. 2.)

[**Lamentations 1:10**] “The enemy hath put out his hand to all her desirable things: for she hath seen the Gentiles enter into her sanctuary, of whom thou gavest commandment that they should not enter into thy Church.”

Comment: While the Buddha was on top of the tabernacle, in the presence of John Paul II, the Buddhists burned incense to their pagan god, in front of the altar, while they chanted their pagan prayers.

[**4 Kings 17:10-12,14 -15**] “And they made them statues and groves on every high hill ...And they burnt incense there upon altars after the manner of the nations which the Lord had removed from their face: and they did wicked things, provoking the Lord. And they worshipped abominations, concerning which the Lord had commanded them that they should not do this thing...And they hearkened not, but hardened their necks like to the neck of their fathers, who would not obey the Lord their God. And they rejected his ordinances and the covenant that he made with their fathers, and the testimonies which he testified against them: and they followed vanities, and acted vainly: and they followed the nations that were round about them, concerning which the Lord has commanded them that they should not do as they did.”

[**Leviticus 10:1-2**] “And Nadab and Abiu, the sons of Aaron, taking their censers, put fire therein, and incense on it, offering before the Lord strange fire: which was not commanded them. And fire coming out from the Lord destroyed them, and they died before the Lord.”

[**January 18, 2000**] *The Associated Press*: Anglicans, Orthodox, Pope Open Door to Unity: **ROME**—With a push from the spiritual leaders of Anglicans and another hard tap from an Orthodox prelate, Pope John Paul II opened a symbolic door Tuesday in a ceremony that grew out of his dream to uniting Christians. The archbishop of Canterbury, George Carey, and Metropolitan Athanasios, sent by Bartholomew I, the spiritual leader of the world’s Orthodox, were the most prominently feature of the more than 20 non-Catholic participants in the service to open the Holy Door of St. Paul’s Outside the Walls Basilica. ...”Unity! Thank you!” John Paul shouted in a strong, clear voice after reading his homily... During the service of prayer and readings, his left hand’s tremor... was quite visible. More than a score of non-Catholic representatives took part, some of them serving as deacons or reading texts or following the pope, who wore gold-colored robes, in solemn procession. (Albuquerque Journal, Wednesday, January 19, 2000, p. A7)

¹⁴⁷ Sacrilege and idolatry! A violation of the First Commandment, “I am the Lord thy God, thou shalt not have strange gods before me.”

CONFIRMATION OF CRIMES:



John Paul II

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “47. ...The meeting held last October 27 in Assisi the city of St. Francis, in order to pray for and commit ourselves to peace-each one in fidelity to his own religious profession-showed how much peace and, as its necessary condition, the development of the whole person and of all peoples, are also a matter of religion, and how the full achievement of both the one and the other depends on our fidelity to our vocation as men and women of faith.¹⁴⁸ For it depends, above all, on God.”

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**] “I have been convinced of this on numerous occasions, both while *visiting the countries of the Far East* and while meeting representatives of those religions, especially during the historic *meeting at Assisi*, where we found ourselves gathered together praying for peace.” (p. 81)

[**Ut Unum Sint**] “24. With profound emotion I remember praying together with the Primate of the Anglican Communion at Canterbury Cathedral (29 May 1982); in that magnificent edifice, I saw “an eloquent witness both to our long years of common inheritance and to the sad years of division that followed”. Nor can I forget the meetings held in the Scandinavian and Nordic Countries (1-10 June 1989), in North and South America and in Africa, and at the headquarters of the World Council of Churches¹⁴⁹ (12 June 1984), the organization committed to calling its member Churches and Ecclesial Communities “to the goal of visible unity in one faith¹⁵⁰ and in one Eucharistic fellowship expressed in worship and in common life in Christ”. And how could I ever forget taking part in the Eucharistic Liturgy in the Church of Saint George at the Ecumenical Patriarchate (30 November 1979), and the service held in Saint Peter's Basilica during the visit to Rome of my Venerable Brother, Patriarch Dimitrios I (6 December 1987)? On that occasion, at the Altar of the Confession, we recited together the Nicene-Constantinopolitan Creed according to its original Greek text. It is hard to describe in a few words the unique nature of each of these occasions of prayer. Given the differing ways in which each of these meetings was conditioned by past events, each had its own special eloquence. They have all become part of the Church's memory as she is guided by the Paraclete to seek the full

unity of all believers in Christ.”

Orthodox Schismatics

(Picture #)

¹⁴⁸ What peace can false religions bring? This is blasphemy and sacrilege!

¹⁴⁹ A communist front group.

¹⁵⁰ Here he says, a communist front, under the banner of non-Catholic religions, are calling people to unity in the faith. What and whose faith, can these impostors offer mankind? This is blasphemy!

[**Patriarch Dimitrios I, in Rome, between Dec. 3-7, 1987**] "On Sunday December 6, at 9:30am., the Pope welcomed the Patriarch of Constantinople in St. Peter's Basilica. After having donned liturgical vestments, they presided together at the liturgy of the word. The Patriarch gave the first homily, after John Paul II had presented him to the people with these words: "With profound joy, I now exhort you to hear the words of chief Patriarch, His Holiness¹⁵¹ Dimitrios I, our well-beloved brother in Christ."¹⁵² The Pope in turn gave his homily, followed by the recitation in Greek of the Credo of Nicea-Constantinople,¹⁵³ of the prayer of intercession and the kiss of peace.¹⁵⁴ The Patriarch then retired to the chapel...He then came back to the Altar of Confession at the end of Mass, to bless the faithful." (D C of January 17, 1988, p. 85)

[**Oriente Lumen**] "17.2. Since then, much ground has been covered in reciprocal knowledge. This has increased our respect and has frequently enabled us to pray to the one Lord together..."

The Holy Ghost does not proceed from the Son, Denial by Omission - Heresy!

Truth: The Holy Ghost proceeds from the Father and the Son

EVIDENCE OF HERESY:



Comment: The schismatics do not believe the Holy Ghost proceeds from the Son, and they do not include "proceeds from the Son" (known as the *Filioque* clause) in the Nicene Creed. John Paul II intentionally left out this dogmatic truth by omitting it when he prayed in common with the schismatic Patriarch. This is a mortal sin of omission, the denial of the Filioque by intentional omission. The amended Nicene Creed says, "who proceeds from the Father, and the Son." Whereas the Nicene - Constantinople Creed does not contain, "and the Son." The Orthodox do not believe the Holy Ghost proceeds from the Son, only through the Son. This is one of the reasons they separated from the Catholic Church. They are not just schismatics; they are heretics.

[**The Nicene - Constantinople Creed, 381**] "...And in the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the giver of life, who proceeds from the Father, who together with the Father and Son is worshipped and glorified,..." (Council of Constantinople I, 381, (D.86)

¹⁵¹ An act of blasphemy, a mortal sin, by calling a schismatic holy, and conferring upon him the title, Holiness, which is reserved for the pope alone, thus denying the primacy of the papacy.

¹⁵² They do not believe in the Christ who gave St. Peter primacy over the apostles and instituted the papacy. They do not believe in the Christ from whom the Holy Ghost proceeds.

¹⁵³ A mortal sin against the faith by omission; the denial of the Filioque clause by intentional omission.

¹⁵⁴ This is a kiss of death not peace. John Paul II justifies a rebel schismatic and wishes him peace, without repentance.

Invites Orthodox Schismatics to teach at Catholic Universities.

[**Orientale Lumen**] “25.1. Another form of meeting consists in welcoming Orthodox professors and students to the Pontifical Universities and other Catholic academic institutions.”

Bishops teach denial of Filioque is no longer heresy; can leave it out of the Creed

“An Agreed Statement of the North American Orthodox-Catholic Theological Consultation Saint Paul’s College,” Washington, DC, October 25, 2003 (U.S. Catholic Bishops – Secretariat for Interreligious Affairs: <http://www.usccb.org/seia/filioque.htm>): “IV. Recommendations - We are aware that the problem of the theology of the Filioque... Although dialogue among a number of these Churches and the Orthodox communion has already touched on the issue, any future resolution of the disagreement between East and West on the origin of the Spirit must involve all those communities that profess the Creed of 381 as a standard of faith. Aware of its limitations, our Consultation nonetheless makes the following theological and practical recommendations to the members and the bishops of our own Churches...

- that in the future, because of the progress in mutual understanding that has come about in recent decades, Orthodox and Catholics refrain from labeling as heretical the traditions of the other side on the subject of the procession of the Holy Spirit...
- that the Catholic Church, as a consequence of the normative and irrevocable dogmatic value of the Creed of 381, use the original Greek text alone in making translations of that Creed for catechetical and liturgical use.
- that the Catholic Church, following a growing theological consensus, and in particular the statements made by Pope Paul VI, declare that the condemnation made at the Second Council of Lyons (1274) of those “who presume to deny that the Holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father and the Son” is no longer applicable.

“We offer these recommendations to our Churches in the conviction, based on our own intense study and discussion, that our traditions’ different ways of understanding the procession of the Holy Spirit need no longer divide us.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

On receiving and blessing Heretics and Schismatics in God's Home.

[**2John 1:9-11**] "Whosoever revolteth, and continueth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that continueth in the doctrine, the same hath both the Father and the Son. If any man come to you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into the house nor say to him, God speed you. For he that saith unto him, God speed you, communicateth with his wicked works."

Tradition

Condemnation against the denial of the Filioque

[**II Council of Lyons, 1245**] "This the holy Roman church, mother and mistress of all the faithful, has till now professed, preached and taught; this she firmly holds, preaches, professes and teaches; this is the unchangeable and true belief of the orthodox fathers and doctors, Latin and Greek alike. But because some, on account of ignorance of the said indisputable truth, have fallen into various errors, we, wishing to close the way to such errors, with the approval of the sacred council, condemn and reprove all who presume to deny that the holy Spirit proceeds eternally from the Father and the Son, or rashly to assert that the holy Spirit proceeds from the Father and the Son as from two principles and not as from one."

[**Council of Florence**] "Sess. 6. In the name of the holy Trinity, Father, Son and holy Spirit, we define, with the approval of this holy universal council of Florence, that the following truth of faith shall be believed and accepted by all Christians and thus shall all profess it: that the holy Spirit is eternally from the Father and the Son, and has his essence and his subsistent being from the Father together with the Son, and proceeds from both eternally as from one principle and a single spiration. We declare that when holy doctors and fathers say that the holy Spirit proceeds from the Father through the Son, this bears the sense that thereby also the Son should be signified, according to the Greeks indeed as cause, and according to the Latins as principle of the subsistence of the holy Spirit, just like the Father. And since the Father gave to his only-begotten Son in begetting him everything the Father has, except to be the Father, so the Son has eternally from the Father, by whom he was eternally begotten, this also, namely that the holy Spirit proceeds from the Son. We define also that the explanation of those words "and from the Son" was licitly and reasonably added to the creed for the sake of declaring the truth and from imminent need.... Sess. 8. In the first place, then, we give them the holy creed issued by the hundred and fifty bishops in the ecumenical council of Constantinople, with the added phrase and the Son, which for the sake of declaring the truth and from urgent necessity was licitly and reasonably added to that creed. "

Condemnation of Sins of Omission.

[**Inimica Vis, Pope Leo XIII**] "An error which is not resisted is approved; a truth which is not defended is suppressed."

[**IV Lateran Council**] "We decree that those who give credence to the teachings of heretics, as well as those who receive, defend, or patronize them, are excommunicated...If anyone refuses to avoid such accomplices after they have been ostracized by the Church, let them also be excommunicated." (Readings in the Church History I:441, Fr. Coleman Barry, O S B.)

[**Council of Constantinople II, 553 A.D.**] "Can 11. If anyone does not anathematize Arius, Eunomius, Macedonius, etc..., in company with their sinful works, and all other heretics, who have been condemned by the Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church and by the four holy synods above-mentioned, and those of the above-mentioned heretics who have thought or think likewise, and have remained in their impiety until the end, let such a one be anathema." (D.223)

[**1917 Code of Canon Law**] "1325.1. Obligation to Profess the Faith. The faithful are bound to profess their faith openly whenever under the circumstances silence, evasion, or their manner of acting would otherwise implicitly amount to a denial of the faith, or would involve contempt of religion, and offense to God, or scandal to the neighbor."

[**Mit Brennender Sorge, Pope Pius XI**] "As for those who believe they can combine exterior abandonment of the Church with interior fidelity to that Church, let the words of the Savior be a serious warning: "He who shall deny Me before men will I also deny before My Father in Heaven" (Luke 12:9)."

Respect, Reverence, and Communion with pagan Religions - Scandal & Idolatry!

Truth: Reprove the Works of Darkness - all Non-Catholic Religions - and flee from them and have no communion with them.

IDOLATRY IN WORD & DEED:



John Paul II

Buddhists

[**Seoul, Korea, May 6 of 1984**] "The Catholic Church tries to enter into fraternal dialogue with all the great religions¹⁵⁵ which have guided the human race in its history...¹⁵⁶ Allow me to address a special greeting to the members of the Buddhist tradition now that they are preparing to celebrate the Feast of the birth of Buddha. May their happiness be full and their joy complete."¹⁵⁷ (D C of June 17, 1984, p. 618.)

¹⁵⁵ Blasphemy! He calls false religions, "great." Does the Most Blessed Trinity think they are "great"?

¹⁵⁶ These "great" religions have guided the human race along the path to hell.

¹⁵⁷ Far from reproving and rebuking the works of darkness, he bids them to be joyous and happy by celebrating the feast of Buddha! How can this pagan god bring joy and happiness?

Enters Buddhist Temple

[**Thailand, Bangkok, 1984, Royal Palace**] “In coming here, I have the honour of returning the visit that your Majesty made to my predecessor John XXIII in 1960. I am also anxious to meet His Holiness¹⁵⁸ the supreme patriarch (Buddhist) in the temple of Rachabophit...” (La Croix of May 11, 1984.)

[**Thailand, May 10, 1984, In the Temple**] “Having first been received by the King, protector of all religions, John Paul II went to present his homage to the Supreme Patriarch of the Buddhists, a formal procedure surrounded by rigorous protocol. The Patriarch, a venerable monk of 86 did not rise from his seat to welcome the Pope.” (Temoignage chretien of May 21/27, 1984, p. 23.)

(Picture #)

[**Ibid.**] John Paul II visited the supreme Buddhist patriarch Vasana Tara, who received him seated on his throne, and before whom John Paul II, with bare feet, bowed profoundly, with a large, golden statue of Buddha facing him.

Animists - Devil Worshipers

[**August 8, 1985, Togo, Africa**] John Paul II went to the “sacred forest” where he attended animist rites. He further participated in pagan rites at Kara and Togoville.

[**August 23, 1985**] John Paul II exclaimed, “The prayer meeting in the sanctuary at Lake Togo was particularly striking. There I prayed for the first time with animists.” (La Croix, August 23, 1985)

“On John Paul II’s arrival at the place, a sorcerer began to invoke the spirits: “Power of water, I invoke you. Ancestors, I invoke you.” The Pope was presented with a receptacle full of water and flour. The Vicar of Christ first made a slight bow and then dispersed the mixture in all directions. In the morning he had performed the same action before Mass. That pagan rite signifies that he who receives the water, symbol of prosperity, shares it with his ancestors by throwing it on the ground.” (L’Osservatore Romano, Italian Edition, August 11, 1985, p. 5)

Hinduism

(Picture #)

[**February 2, 1986, India**] During his visit to India, as one could see in the media and on television, John Paul II received from the hands of a Hindu priestess the sign of the Tilak. Less publicized was another act which was positively more serious; on February 5, at Madras, John Paul II received the imposition of the “sacred ashes” from the hands of a women.

¹⁵⁸ Refers to a pagan religious leader as “his holiness” a title that is reserved for the pope. This is a denial of the worldwide primacy and authority of the papacy.

Fiji Islands with the Yavusa Tribe

(Picture #)

John Paul II presided over and participated in a pagan ritual. A hollow palm tree was ceremoniously carried by the natives to the foot of John Paul II's chair.

[Jeremias 10:3-8,14] "For the laws of the people are vain: for the works of the hand of the workman hath cut a tree out of the forest with an axe... They are framed after the likeness of a palm tree, and shall not speak: they must be carried to be removed, because they cannot go... They shall be proved together to be senseless and foolish: the doctrine of their vanity is wood... Every man is become a fool for knowledge, every artist is confounded in his graven idol: for what he hath cast is false, and there is no spirit in them. They are vain things, and a ridiculous work: in the time of their visitation they shall perish."

The tribal witch doctor (the Bete) proceeded to mix his potion offered up to his god in the bark of the tree. He then filled a coconut with the sacrificial liquid, handed it ceremoniously to John Paul II, and this antipope proceeded to drink the potion with joy.

[1Cor. 10:20-21] "But the things which the heathens sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God. And I would not that you should be made partakers with devils. You cannot drink the chalice of the Lord, and the chalice of devils: you cannot be partakers of the table of the Lord, and of the table of devils."

Praises All Religions

[New Delhi, India, 1986] "Collaboration between all religious is necessary for the good of mankind. Today as Hindus, Sikhs, Buddhists, Jainists, Parsis and Christians, we unite to proclaim the truth about man, especially to defend human rights¹⁵⁹ ... The discrimination based on race, colour, creed,¹⁶⁰ sex or ethnic origin are radically incompatible with human dignity." (La Croix of February 4, 1986.)

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[1 Thess. 5:22] "From all appearance of evil refrain yourselves."

[Matthew 18:6-7] "But he that shall scandalize one of these little ones that believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone should be hanged about his neck, and that he should be drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe to the world because of scandals. For it must

¹⁵⁹ Heresy! How can false religions proclaim the truth about man and defend what is right for humans?

¹⁶⁰ Catholics must discriminate against false creeds, or they commit mortal sin.

needs be that scandals come: but nevertheless woe to that man by whom the scandal cometh.”

Tradition

[**Custodi Di Quella Fede, Leo XIII**] (in regards to freemasons and modern ecumenists) "Know them by their fruits and avoid them... Every familiarity should be avoided, not only with those impious libertines who openly promote the character of the sect, but also with those who hide under the mask of universal tolerance, respect for all religions, and the craving to reconcile the maxims of the Gospel with those of the revolution. These men seek to reconcile Christ with Belial, the Church of God and the State without God."

[**Mortalium Animos, Pius XI**] "The will to strengthen and to diffuse for the common good of human society that brotherhood, in which we are all closely united by the bonds of a common nature and origin, has never perhaps so taken hold of men's minds as in our times... Some seek to accomplish a thing not unlike this in matters that concern the ordinances of the New Law which Christ brought to us. Convinced that rarely indeed do men lack all sense of religion, they seem to draw from this reason to hope that without great difficulty it may come about that all peoples, no matter how different their religions, will stand fraternally together in the profession of a few doctrines which will serve as a kind of common foundation for the spiritual life. Therefore, they are accustomed to call congresses, reunions and meetings which are attended by many, and they invite there indiscriminately, to decide the question, infidels of all kinds and Christians alike, and even those who have miserably apostatized from Christ, of who intransigently and tenaciously deny the divinity of His person and mission. Certainly such movements as these cannot gain the approval of Catholics. They are founded upon the false opinions of those who say that, since all religions equally unfold and signify- though not in the same way - the native, inborn feeling in us all through which we are borne toward God and humbly recognize His rule, therefore, all religions are more or less good and praiseworthy. The followers of this theory are not only deceived and mistaken, but since they repudiate the true religion by attacking it in its very essence, they move step by step toward naturalism and atheism. Hence it clearly follows that anyone who gives assent to such theories and undertakings utterly abandons divinely revealed religion. If however, it is easy to find many non-Catholics preaching often of brotherly communion in Jesus Christ, you will indeed find none to whose minds it would occur to submit themselves and obey the Vicar of Christ either as teacher or as ruler of the Church. Meanwhile, they affirm that they would gladly treat with the Roman Church, though on the basis of equality of rights and as equals. If they could so treat, they do not seem to doubt but that an agreement might be entered into through which they would not be compelled to give up those opinions which are thus far the cause why they have wandered outside the one fold of Christ. On such condition it is clear that the Apostolic See cannot in any way participate in the reunions, and that Catholics cannot in any way adhere or grant aid to such efforts."

[**Psalm 25:5**] "I hated the assembly of the malignant; and with the wicked I will not sit."

IDOLATRY IN WORD & DEED:



John Paul II

Plans to Ascend the Mount of the Covenant with Antichrist Religions

[**Tertio Millennio Adveniente**] “53. In this regard, attention is being given to finding ways of arranging historic meetings in places of exceptional symbolic importance like Bethlehem, Jerusalem and Mount Sinai as a means of furthering dialogue with Jews and the followers of Islam, and to arranging similar meetings elsewhere with the leaders of the great world religions. However, care will always have to be taken not to cause harmful misunderstandings, avoiding the risk of syncretism and of a facile and deceptive irenicism.”¹⁶¹

CONDEMNED BY:



Holy Scripture

Lucifer tries to ascend the Holy Mountain of God, with his own plan.

[**Isaias 14:12-15**] “How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, who didst rise in the morning? And thou saidst in thy heart: I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God, I will sit in the mountain of the covenant. In the sides of the north. I will ascend above the height of the clouds, I will be like the most High. But yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, into the depth of the pit.”

[**Apocalypse 20:9-10**] “And there came down fire from God out of heaven, and devoured them: and the devil, who seduced them, was cast into the pool of fire and brimstone, where both the beast And the false prophet shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.”

The Prophet Elias ascends mountain with False Prophets

[**3 Kings 18:20-40**] “Achab sent to all the children of Israel, and gathered together the prophets unto mount Carmel. And Elias coming to all the people, said: How long do you halt between two sides? if the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people did not answer him a word. And Elias said again to the people: I only remain a prophet of the Lord: but the prophets of Baal are four hundred and fifty men. Let two

¹⁶¹ Blasphemy and scandal! He is guilty of spiritual prostitution by omission and commission, for not rebuking and condemning them, and by calling these false religions “great,” the same as to say, prostitutes are great in their fornication. Woe to those who scandalize the young! The question is: What does John Paul II think will happen on top of Mount Sinai?

bullocks be given us, and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces and lay it upon wood, but put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under it. Call ye on the names of your gods, and I will call on the name of my Lord: and the God that shall answer by fire, let him be God. And all the people answering said: A very good proposal. Then Elias said to the prophets of Baal: Choose you one bullock and dress it first, because you are many: and call on the names of your gods, but put no fire under. And they took the bullock which he gave them, and dressed it: and they called on the name of Baal from morning even till noon, saying: O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered: and they leaped over the altar that they had made. And when it was now noon, Elias jested at them, saying: Cry with a louder voice: for he is a God, and perhaps he is talking, or is in an inn, or on a journey, or perhaps he is asleep, and must be awaked. So they cried with a loud voice, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till they were all covered with blood. And after midday was past, and while they were prophesying, the time was come of offering sacrifice, and there was no voice heard, nor did any one answer, nor regard them as they prayed: Elias said to all the people: Come ye unto me. And the people coming near unto him, he repaired the altar of the Lord, that was broken down: And he took twelve stones according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, to whom the word of the Lord came, saying: Israel shall be thy name. And he built with the stones an altar to the name of the Lord: and he made a trench for water, of the breadth of two furrows round about the altar... And when it was now time to offer the holocaust, Elias the prophet came near and said: O Lord God of Abraham, and Isaac, and Israel, shew this day that thou art the God of Israel, and I thy servant, and that according to thy commandment I have done all these things. Hear me, O Lord, hear me: that this people may learn, that thou art the Lord God, and that thou hast turned their heart again. Then the fire of the Lord fell, and consumed the holocaust, and the wood, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. And when all the people saw this, they fell on their faces, and they said: The Lord he is God, the Lord he is God. And Elias said to them: Take the prophets of Baal, and let not one of them escape. And when they had taken them, Elias brought them down to the torrent Cison, and, killed them there...”

Praise Of Pagan Religions, Leaders, and Objects - Scandal and Idolatry!

Truth: Only what pertains to the Catholic Religion is Holy and Praiseworthy

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



John Paul II

Mahatma Gandhi

[Delhi, India, March, 1986, Raj Ghat Park] John Paul II went to the center of a marble platform on which Mahatma Gandhi was incinerated.... where he took off his shoes, and

barefoot,¹⁶² placed a garland of flowers before this monument, and knelt down and prayed...On his return to the portico he stated: “My visit to India is a pilgrimage of goodwill and peace.¹⁶³ It is right that this pilgrimage starts at Raj Ghat dedicated to the illustrious memory of Mahatma Gandhi,¹⁶⁴ the father of the nation and apostle¹⁶⁵ of non-violence. Yes, the light shines still and the heritage of Mahatma Gandhi still speaks to us,¹⁶⁶ and today as pilgrim of peace, I have come here to render homage to Mahatma Gandhi,¹⁶⁷ hero of humanity.¹⁶⁸ For this place which is forever tied to the memory of this extraordinary man,¹⁶⁹ I wish to express before the people of India, and the world, my deep conviction that peace and justice...will only be attained in following the road that was the essence of his teaching:¹⁷⁰ the supremacy of the spirit and Satyagraha,¹⁷¹ the force of truth which conquers without violence¹⁷² by the dynamism, intrinsic to a just action.” (D C of March 16, 1986, p. 284-5.)

[**Delhi, India, 1986**] “All the leaders of the peoples and all men and women of goodwill must believe and act according to the conviction that the solution is in the human heart: ‘With a new heart, peace is possible!’ Mahatma Gandhi revealed his heart to us¹⁷³ when he repeats to those who listen today: ‘The law of love governs the world.’ ”¹⁷⁴ (Ibid.)

¹⁶² Reminiscent of when God told Moses to take off his sandals in front of the burning bush, because he was on holy ground, sacred ground. “*And when the Lord saw that he went forward to see, he called to him out of the midst of the bush, and said: Moses, Moses. And he answered: Here I am. And he said: Come not nigh hither, put off the shoes from thy feet: for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.*” (Ex 3:4-5) This action by John Paul II, at the site of a pagan antichrist place of honor, is blasphemy and mockery of God, by conferring a holiness and sacredness to an accursed ground and man.

¹⁶³ His mission is to reprove and rebuke the works of darkness and call souls to conversion that they may have a hope for eternal salvation.

¹⁶⁴ Note his use of positive terminology when referring to Gandhi, calling him illustrious.

¹⁶⁵ Blasphemy for using the term “apostle.” The Vicar of Christ should only use the word apostle in reference to bishops.

¹⁶⁶ What light can this antichrist offer? This pagan, who is now in hell, is inferred as a saint whose light is still shining after his death, and he still speaks to us from beyond the grave, as if he is in heaven as a saint.

¹⁶⁷ Here he gives homage, a term of respect and reverence, to this pagan instead of rebuking his life and pagan religion.

¹⁶⁸ Did this “hero” offer salvation to mankind? Our Lord said all men are liars and sinners, if they are not in Christ. So this antichrist hero, of sinful humanity, can only be a disciple of the devil. For our Lord said the world will hate true Catholics and love their own and bestow rewards and titles of respect upon them.

¹⁶⁹ Again, another positive term of respect, “extraordinary man,” whose memory is forever—a saintly attribute.

¹⁷⁰ He says the way, the truth, and the life, the narrow road which our Lord mentions in Matthew 7:13-14, is now found in Gandhi and his teachings. Our Lord Jesus Christ is the way, the truth, and the life, not Gandhi!

¹⁷¹ This is certainly not the Holy Spirit! Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost!

¹⁷² Our Lord said the Kingdom of Heaven can only be taken by violence, to one’s self, by the crucifixion of the flesh, hatred of the world, and punishment leveled against set wicked evil doers, as the Church has always practiced.

¹⁷³ Blasphemy against the Sacred Heart of Jesus. Who is it that creates a new heart in man? Jesus Christ not Gandhi! “*And I will give you a new heart, and put a new spirit within you*”. (Ezekiel 36:26)

¹⁷⁴ What is this “law of love”? This is a meaningless and undefined term. Who determines what this law of love is?

[**Delhi, India, 1986**] “Would that these words and other expressions of holy books from other great religious traditions¹⁷⁵ present on the fertile soil of India, be a source of inspiration for all the people and for their leaders in the search for justice among the people, and of peace between all the nations of the world.¹⁷⁶ Mahatma Gandhi taught us¹⁷⁷ that if all men and women, whatever the differences among them, embrace the truth,¹⁷⁸ in the respect and dignity unique to every human being, a new world order,¹⁷⁹ a civilization of love¹⁸⁰ can be attained.” (Ibid.)

Martin Luther

[**Ecumenical centre of Kehrsatz in Switzerland, June of 1984**] “Remembrance of past events¹⁸¹ ought not to limit the freedom of our real efforts to repair the damage caused by these events.¹⁸² Cleansing it from the memory¹⁸³ is a primary element in the ecumenical progress.¹⁸⁴ It consists in the frank recognition of reciprocal faults and errors committed¹⁸⁵ in the process of re-acting to one another.” (La Croix of June 16, 1984, p.9.)

[**500th anniversary of the birth of Martin Luther, December of 1983**] “One must be enlightened by the convincing manner of the proud religious spirit of Luther,¹⁸⁶ animated by a burning passion for the question of eternal salvation...¹⁸⁷ It is a question of acquiring, by an unprejudiced search¹⁸⁸ guided only by the quest for the truth,¹⁸⁹ and exact picture of

¹⁷⁵ Refers to pagan religions as “great” and says their “books,” inspired by Satan, are “holy” - blasphemy!

¹⁷⁶ He encourages all people to follow pagan religions as a source of inspiration which leads to justice and peace.

¹⁷⁷ He praises Mahatma Gandhi, a pagan antichrist, and says he not only teaches the pagans but also the Catholic Church, by the use of the word, “us.”

¹⁷⁸ He says, we can all embrace the truth, no matter what religion we hold. Obviously the truth as God defines it does not matter, rather all that matters is what man thinks is true. How can false religions be true?

¹⁷⁹ What New World Order can this be that includes all non-Catholic religions? It can only be that of Antichrist!

¹⁸⁰ What love is spoken of here? Love of self, love of evil, love of sin, not love of God, rather a hatred toward God. “*Love not in word and tongue, but in deed, and truth.*” (1John 3:18) “*In the last days, shall come dangerous times. Men shall be lovers of themselves... loving pleasure more than God: Having an appearance indeed of godliness, but denying the power thereof, Now these avoid.*” (2Timothy 3:1-5)

¹⁸¹ These “past events” are called heresies, which they still hold today.

¹⁸² Heresy is the damage they have caused to their own souls. How can they repair this without an abjuration?

¹⁸³ In other words, forget or ignore their heresy. We are told not to even think of their heresy, as if it does not exist.

¹⁸⁴ Thus the motive of Ecumenism, the blending of all heretics into a common bond, where truth no longer matters, in preparation for the One World Religion of the Antichrist.

¹⁸⁵ Here blame is cast on the indefectable Catholic Church, by saying She erred and was at fault.

¹⁸⁶ Here he says we must be “enlightened by the spirit of Luther,” a condemned heretic. The use of the word “proud” was meant to complement Luther, but it is the proper term. He was very proud indeed, as was Lucifer.

¹⁸⁷ Christ has already revealed the way to salvation, through His Catholic Church. Why does he still question what he should know? Because he is a heretic who rebelled from the truth and is lost.

¹⁸⁸ “Unprejudiced Search” himself as guide not the Church. The proper word is “Rebellious Search.” He will not let the Church influence him; truth is subjective to his own whim, not objective as revealed by the Church.

¹⁸⁹ Why the quest for the truth? The Church has the truth. Because he is lost and separated from the Church.

the reformer, and also of the whole period of the Reformation and those who were involved. On whatever side, fault should be recognized where it exists; wherever polemic has deformed the view, it must be rectified independently of whichever side has produced it.¹⁹⁰ On this subject we cannot allow ourselves to be guided by the intention of setting ourselves up as judges of history, but the sole end we propose for ourselves is at best, the knowledge that we have become the bearers of truth.”¹⁹¹ (Message to Cardinal Willebrands, President of the Secretariat for Christian Unity, D C No. 1863 of December 4, 1983, p 1071.)

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

On receiving and blessing Heretics and Schismatics in God's Home

[**2John 1:9-11**] “Whosoever revolteth, and continueth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that continueth in the doctrine, the same hath both the Father and the Son. If any man come to you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into the house nor say to him, God speed you. For he that saith unto him, God speed you, communicatheth with his wicked works.”

Tradition

[**II Council of Constantinople, 553 A.D.**] “Can 11. If anyone does not anathematize Arius, Eunomious, Macedonius, etc..., in company with their sinful works, and all other heretics, who have been condemned by the Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church and by the four holy synods above-mentioned, and those of the above-mentioned heretics who have thought or think likewise, and have remained in their impiety until the end, let such a one be anathema.” (D. 223)

[**IV Lateran Council**] “We decree that those who give credence to the teachings of heretics, as well as those who receive, defend, or patronize them, are excommunicated...If anyone refuses to avoid such accomplices after they have been ostracized by the Church, let them also be excommunicated.” (Readings in Church History, Fr. Coleman Barry O. S. B. I:441)

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:

∩

Martin Luther

¹⁹⁰ Says he is not really a heretic only that there was a semantical misunderstanding; places fault with the indefectable Church.

¹⁹¹ He says the Catholic Church does not have the sole right to judge nor proclaim to be the sole bearer of the truth.

Martin Luther's deep religious feelings

[On the Catholic Holy Sacrifice of the Mass] "...a blasphemous fable,...a confluence of puddles of slimy water..." worse than "all brothels, murders, robberies, crimes, and adulteries." (*God the teacher of Mankind-The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass*, (St. Louis: B. Herder, 1885), p. 482)

[On Lust] "The sting of the flesh may easily be helped as long as girls and women are to be found." (Grisar, Fr. Hartmann S.J. *Luther*, vol. 4, p. 126).

[On Jesus Christ] "Christ committed adultery first of all with the woman at the well about whom St. John tells us. Was not everybody about Him saying: 'Whatever has he been doing with her?' Secondly, with Mary Magdalene, and thirdly with the woman taken in adultery whom he dismissed so lightly. Thus even Christ, who was so righteous, must have been guilty of fornication before He died." (Weiman (ed), *D. Martin Luthers Werke, kritische Gesamtausgabe*, (Hermann Bohlau Verlag 1893) vol 2., no. 1472, April 7-May 1, 1532; p. 33)

[On Loyalty to the Papacy] "For I cannot pray without cursing. If I should say: Hallowed be thy name; I must add; Cursed, damned, and reviled be the name of the Papists, and of all who blaspheme against thy name..." (Johann Konrad Irmischer (ed.), *Martin Luthers Sammtliche Werke* (Erlangen, Carl Heyder Verlag, 1838), vol. 25, p. 108).

[On Sin] "Be a sinner and sin boldly, but believe and rejoice in Christ even more boldly...No sin will separate us from the Lamb, even though we commit fornication and murder a thousand times a day." (Weimear ed. vol. 2, p. 372; Letters I, *Luther's Works*, American ed., vol 48, p. 282).

[On the Epistle of St. James] "Therefore St. James' epistle is really an epistle of straw, compared to these others, for it has nothing of the nature of the gospel about it." (Preface of the New Testament", *Martin Luther's Basic Theological Writings*, ed. by T. Lull, p. 117).

Teaches the Heresy that Protestants, Schismatics, and Apostate Jews are Saints and martyrs.

[Crossing the Threshold of Hope, p. 176-7] "The saints of our century have been in large part martyrs... the monstrous Holocaust of the Jews - revealed authentic saints among Catholic and Orthodox, and among Protestants as well. These were true martyrs."

Protestants and Schismatics are Martyrs, says the False Prophet!

In Word

Apostate, Antipope John Paul II, **Crossing the Threshold of Hope**: "The saints of our century have been in large part martyrs... the monstrous Holocaust of the Jews - revealed authentic saints among Catholic and Orthodox, and among Protestants as well. These were true martyrs." (pp. 176-7)

In Deed

BLOOD OF CHRIST'S WITNESSES GIVES IMPULSE TO ECUMENISM

Together, Pope and Christian Leaders Remember 20th Century "Martyrs"

VATICAN CITY, MAY 7 (ZENIT.org) - The Ecumenical Commemoration of 20th century witnesses of the faith was one of the most important and anticipated events of the Great Jubilee of the Year 2000. In the evocative setting of the Colosseum, accompanied by representatives of the different Christian denominations, John Paul II recalled the example of all those men and women who gave their life for Christ during this century.

PAPAL HOMILY AT COMMEMORATION OF WITNESSES OF FAITH *May 7, 2000*

Dear Brothers and Sisters united by faith in Jesus Christ... I warmly greet the representatives of the Ecumenical Patriarchate and of the other Orthodox Sister Churches, as well as those of the ancient Churches of the East. I likewise thank the representatives of the Anglican Communion, of the worldwide Christian Communities of the West and of the Ecumenical Organizations for their fraternal presence. ...in our century "the witness to Christ borne even to the shedding of blood has become a common inheritance of Catholics, Orthodox, Anglicans and Protestants" (Tertio Millennio Adveniente, 37). ... Yes, as the Orthodox Metropolitan Benjamin of Saint Petersburg, martyred in 1922, wrote on the eve of his execution: "The times have changed and it has become possible to suffer much for love of Christ..." With the same conviction, from his cell in Buchenwald, the Lutheran Pastor Paul Schneider asserted once more in the presence of his prison guards: "Thus says the Lord, 'I am the resurrection and the life!'" ... These brothers and sisters of ours in faith, to whom we turn today in gratitude and veneration, stand as a vast panorama of Christian humanity in the twentieth century, a panorama of the Gospel of the Beatitudes, lived even to the shedding of blood. ...Dear Brothers and Sisters, the precious heritage which these courageous witnesses have passed down to us is a patrimony shared by all the Churches and Ecclesial Communities. It is a heritage which speaks more powerfully than all the causes of division.

The Catholic Church

[**Council of Florence, Cantate Domino**] "No one, even if he pour out his blood for the name of Christ, can be saved, unless he remain within the bosom and the unity of the Catholic Church."

EVIDENCE OF BLASPHEMY:

∩

John Paul II

Islam:

Encouraged the Building of Mosques

[**December 11, 1984, Rome**] John Paul II sent a representative to the laying of the foundation stone for the biggest mosque in Europe in Rome. "The first stone laid for the Mosque in Rome. Fr. Marcellon Zago, of the Secretariat for non-Christians, represented

the Vatican and said: “We are quite happy with the opening in Rome of a new place of worship.” (La Croix of December 14, 1984.)

[**Lyon, France, 1986**] John Paul II supports the building plans of a Mosque. The president of the committee for construction, Bodre Lahneche stated: “For us, John Paul II is a great man of dialogue and of openness. We would like also to thank Cardinal Decourtray for the support he gave for the building plans of the Mosque in Lyon.” (La Croix of September 9, 1986.)

Says Koran is a holy book.

[**Brussels, Belgium, May 1985**] JPII “Christians and Moslems, we meet one another in faith in the one God,¹⁹² our creator, our guide, our just and merciful judge. We strive to put into practice in our daily lives the will of God,¹⁹³ following the teaching of our respective holy books.”¹⁹⁴ (to the representative of the Islamic community, D C of July 7, 1985, p. 682.)

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Koran

Contents of this Evil Book

Koran, Book V, verse 19/17: “Infidels are those for sure who say: Allah is the Messiah, Son of Mary.”

Koran, Book IV, par. 171: “O followers of the Book do not exceed the limits in your religion and do not speak lies against Allah, but speak the truth; the Messiah, Isa son of Marium is only an apostle of Allah... believe therefore in Allah and His apostles, and say not, Three. Desist, it is better for you; Allah is only one God; far be it from His glory that He should have a son.”

Koran, Book IX, par. 30: “The Christians say: The Messiah is the son of Allah; these are the words of their mouths; they imitate the saying of those who disbelieved before, may Allah destroy them, how they have turned away.”

CONDEMNED BY:



Tradition

¹⁹² They do not worship God - The Most Holy Trinity.

¹⁹³ How can a Moslem do the will of God, while not accepting Jesus Christ and His Holy Catholic Church?

¹⁹⁴ He says the Koran teaches the will of God and is holy! This is blasphemy, heresy and apostasy (a denial of Jesus Christ)!

[**St. Peter Mavimenus**] “Whoever does not embrace the Catholic Christian religion will be damned, as was your false prophet Mohammed.”¹⁹⁵

[**St. George of San Saba**] “Mohammed was a disciple of the devil, and his followers are in a state of perdition.”¹⁹⁶

[**Bl. Nicholas Tavilich**] “You Mohammedans are in a state of everlasting damnation. Your Koran is not God’s law nor is it revealed by Him. Far from being a good thing, your law is utterly evil. It is founded neither in the Old Testament nor in the New. In it are lies, foolish things, buffooneries, contradictions, and much that leads not to virtue and goodness but to evil and to all manner of vice.”¹⁹⁷

[**Pope St. Gregory the Great**] “We can no more pray for a deceased infidel than we can for the devil, since they are condemned to the same eternal and irrevocable damnation.”

[**Pope Pius X**] “Those who die infidels are damned.”

Apostate Judaism:

Receives a copy of the Talmud, Judaism’s religious book.

[**American Jewish Committee Journal, Winter 1991 Ed.**] John Paul II is shown smilingly accepting a copy of the Steinsaltz edition of the Talmud while making what appears to be the Jewish sign made famous by “Mr. Spock” with his left hand.

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Talmud

	Contents of this Evil Book
Sanhedrin, 67a	Jesus referred to as the son of Pandira, a soldier.
Kallah, 1b (18b)	Illegitimate and conceived during menstruation.
Schabbath, 104b	Called a fool and no one pays attention to fools.
Sanhedrin, 107b	Seduced, corrupted and destroyed Israel.
Hilkhoth Maakhaloth	Christians are idolaters, must not associate.
Kerithuth (6b p. 78)	Jews called men, Christians not called men.
Schabbath (116a) Tos	Gospels called volumes of iniquity, heretical books.
Idore Dea (148, 12H.)	Hide hatred for Christians at their celebrations.

¹⁹⁵ *The Roman Martyrology*, ed. J.B. O’Connell, 4th typical ed., approved by Pope Benedict XV, Westminster, MD, Newman Press, 1962, p. 37.

¹⁹⁶ *Victory of the Martyrs*, by Alphonsus Marie de Liguori, 1954, p. 239; *Complete Ascetical Works*, Alphonsus, ed. Fr. Eugene Grimm, CSSR., Brooklyn, NY, Redemptorist Fathers, 1926, vol. 9.

¹⁹⁷ *National Catholic Register*, CA, 1974.

Babha Kama (113a)	Jews may lie and perjure to condemn a Christian.
Hilkoth Akum (X,1)	Do not save Christians in danger of death.
Choschen Ham. (425,5)	Those who do not believe in the Torah are to be killed.
Odadiah	When Rome is destroyed, Israel will be redeemed.

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Tradition

Condemnation of the Talmud

[**Expurgatorius, Pope Leo XIII**] “Although in the index issued by Pope Pius IV, the Jewish Talmud with all its glossaries, annotations, interpretations and expositions were prohibited; but if published without the name Talmud and without its vile calumnies against the Christian religion they could be tolerated; however Our Holy Lord Pope, Clement VIII in his Constitution against impious writings and Jewish books, published in Rome in the year of Our Lord 1592...proscribed and condemned them: it was not his intention thereby to permit or tolerate them even under the above conditions; for he expressly and specifically stated and willed, that the impious Talmudic, Cabalistic and other nefarious books of the Jews be entirely condemned and that they must remain always condemned and prohibited, and that this Constitution about these books must be perpetually and inviolably observed.”

IDOLATRY IN WORD & DEED:

∩

John Paul II

Holocaust Hoax Justifies Antichrist Israel - Idolatry

Replaced the Passion of Christ!

[**United States Holocaust Memorial Council, Public Law 96-388 (H.R. 8081); October 7, 1980**] “*Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled*, That there is hereby established the United States Holocaust Memorial Council. The Council shall- (1) provide for appropriate ways for the Nation to commemorate the Days of Remembrance, as an annual, national, civic commemoration of the holocaust, and shall encourage and sponsor appropriate observances of such Days of Remembrance throughout the United States; (2) plan, construct and oversee the operation of, a permanent living memorial museum to the victims of the holocaust...”

Comment: This description of the holocaust - the biggest hoax of all time - is a verbatim description of the passion of Jesus Christ as relived during the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

Holocaust: Christ's sacrifice to the Father for the forgiveness of sins is referred to as a holocaust, the same word used above; *"commemoration of the holocaust."*

Commemoration: The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass is a commemoration of the passion and death of Jesus Christ ("Do this in memory of Me"), the same word used above; *"commemorate the Days of Remembrance... commemoration of the holocaust."*

Remembrance: The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass is also a remembrance of the passion and death of Christ, the same words used above; *"commemorate the Days of Remembrance... observe the Days of Remembrance."*

Living Victim: The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass offers up a victim to the Father, Jesus Christ. This victim is a living victim who offers His flesh and blood to sanctified Catholics. These same words are used above to refer to the Jewish holocaust: *"a permanent living memorial museum to the victims of the holocaust."*

The Jewish race is the new living victim whose holocaust is remembered and commemorated at the altar of the Holocaust Memorials worldwide. So we see the so-called Jewish holocaust mimics the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass and is now the number one crime of humanity, replacing the murder of Christ by those of the Jewish race who used the Romans to carry out their condemnation against Jesus Christ. It is the Jews who called for His blood. It is the Jews who condemned Christ and handed Him over to Pilate. Pilate did not find any guilt in Christ and did not want to crucify Him. Interesting to note, that during the passion week there are no longer any movies in the media that depict the crucifixion of Christ and the guilt of the perfidious Jews. Rather, now the new passion is shown during Easter week and that is, multitudes of stories about the Jewish holocaust as the number one crime of humanity to muster up sympathy for the apostate Jews, the new victims. This in turn prevents Catholics from referring to the apostate Jews, the crucifiers of Christ as perfidious and takes the guilt off the apostate Jews and places it on Jesus Christ, the Catholic Church, and Catholics. It is imperative for Antichrist to exalt the apostate Jew and apostate Judaism, for this is the vehicle in which he comes to power. They cannot be exposed and criticized, they must be feared, honored, and venerated.

Holocaust Memorial in Vatican

[**Vatican City, April 7, 1994**] John Paul II allowed apostate Jews to enter the Vatican and pray their apostate prayers in his presence, while he made martyrs out of the unfaithful Jews who died denying Christ during World War II. He removed all the Catholic religious symbols before the presence of Jews, so as not to offend them. He had a large crucifix removed and placed it in a side closet in the dark.¹⁹⁸ He sat side by side

¹⁹⁸ I quote our Lord, "But he that shall deny me before men, I will also deny him before my Father who is in heaven." (Mt 10:33) And, "For he that shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, in this adulterous and

with the chief Rabbi, in chairs of equal stature and height. He conceded not to play any music from Gustav Mahler - who was a Jew who converted to Catholicism - at the request of the apostate Jews, as this was offensive to them. In short John Paul II, allowed them to desecrate God's home, with his participation and blessing.¹⁹⁹

[*Impia Judoerum Perfidia*, May 9, 1244, Innocent IV] "The divine falsity of the Jews from whose hearts our Saviour did not tear the veil on account of their enormous crimes, but caused them to still go blind, as is just, do not pay heed that Christian pity only accepts them out of mercy and patiently bears coexistence with them, and commit acts of shame, which set those who hear of them, in astonishment, and fill those with terror, who receive report of it."

Justifies Antichrist State of Israel

[**Opened Diplomatic Ties with Israel, 1994**] Acknowledged the legitimacy of the antichrist State of Israel, which is an abomination before the eyes of God. This state, above all others, has no right to exist, because Jesus Christ came amongst His own and they denied Him as the Messiah and would not submit to God. Their whole race was created to usher in and proclaim God, so that when they denied Him, they even lost their right to be called Jews (even in their racial characteristics, so intimate is this connection between race and religion, with the Jews) - Our Lord said the unbelieving Jews, are not Jews but a synagogue of Satan. "...*thou art blasphemed by them that say they are Jews and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.*" (Apoc. 2:9)

[**Parade Magazine**] "It must be understood that Jews, who for 2000 years were dispersed among the nations of the world,²⁰⁰ had decided to return to the land of their ancestors. That is their right...²⁰¹ This right was also recognized from the outset by the Holy See, and the act of establishing diplomatic relations with Israel is simply an international affirmation of this relationship...We trust that, with the approach of the year 2000, Jerusalem will become the city of peace for the entire world²⁰² and that all people will be able to meet there, in particular the believers in the religions that find their birthright in the faith of Abraham."²⁰³

sinful generation: the Son of man also will be ashamed of him when he shall come in the glory of his Father with the holy angels." (Mk 8:38)

¹⁹⁹ "And the people are not returned to him who hath struck them, and have not sought after the Lord of hosts. And they that call this people blessed, shall cause them to err: and they that are called blessed, shall be thrown down headlong." (Isa 9:13,16)

²⁰⁰ It is God who cursed them and dispersed them, and said they are destined to wander the earth and will never have a home land until they say, "blessed is He who comes in the Name of the Lord," until they accept Jesus Christ.

²⁰¹ They do not have a right to this land. God had banned them from their own land. That is why the antichrist State of Israel does not belong where it is. It is a fulfilling of the prophesy that it is a desolating abomination in a place where it does not belong, in preparation for the Temple of Antichrist.

²⁰² How can Jerusalem be a city of peace with false religions? Would God ever allow this?

²⁰³ Only Catholics share the faith of Abraham and have a birthright to Israel.

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**] “I am pleased that as a result of the peace process currently taking place ...it became possible to establish diplomatic relations between the Apostolic See and Israel. As for the recognition of the State of Israel, it is important to reaffirm that I myself never had any doubts in this regard.” (p. 100)

CONDEMNED BY:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

Antichrist State of Israel is an abomination!

[**Leviticus 26:14-15, 30-33**] “But if you will not hear me, nor do all my commandments, If you despise my laws, and condemn my judgments so as not to do those things which are appointed by me, and to make void my covenant ...I will destroy your land...And I will scatter you among the Gentiles, and I will draw out the sword after you.”

[**Daniel 9:11**] “And all Israel have transgressed thy law, and have turned away from hearing thy voice, and the malediction, and the curse, which is written in the book of Moses the servant of God, is fallen upon us, because we have sinned against him.”

[**Jeremias 22:5-13,25-27**] “5 But if you will not hearken to these words: I swear by myself, saith the Lord, that this house shall become a desolation. For thus saith the Lord to the house of the king of Juda: Thou art to me Galaad the head of Libanus: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities not habitable. And I will prepare against thee the destroyer and his weapons: and they shall cut down thy chosen cedars, and shall cast them headlong into the fire. And many nations shall pass by this city: and they shall say every man to his neighbour: Why hath the Lord done so to this great city? And they shall answer: Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and have adored strange gods, and served them. Weep not for him that is dead, nor bemoan him with your tears: lament him that goeth away, for he shall return no more, nor see his native country. For thus saith the Lord to Sellum the son of Josias the king of Juda, who reigned instead of his father, who went forth out of this place: He shall return hither no more: But in the place, to which I have removed him, there shall he die, and he shall not see this land any more. Woe to him that buildeth up his house by injustice, and his chambers not in judgment: that will oppress his friend without cause, and will not pay him his wages. And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, and into the hand of Nabuchodonosor, king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. And I will send thee, and thy mother that bore thee, into a strange country, in which you were not born, and there you shall die: And they shall not return into the land, whereunto they lift up their mind to return thither.”

[**Jeremias 24:9-10**] “And I will deliver them up to vexation, and affliction, to all the kingdoms of the earth: to be a reproach, and a byword, and a proverb, and to be a curse in all the places, to which I have cast them out.”

[**Luke 13:34-35**] “Jerusalem, Jerusalem who killeth the prophets and stonest them that are sent unto thee. How often would I have gathered thy children, as a bird doth her brood under her wings. But thou wouldest not. Therefore thy house shall be left desolate. And I say unto to thee, that you shall not see me until the day come when you say, blessed is he who cometh in the name of the Lord.”

In a place where it should not be.

[**Jeremias 31:36**] “If these ordinances shall fail before me, saith the Lord: then also the seed of Israel shall fail, so as not to be a nation before me for ever.”

[**Mark 13:14**] “And when you shall see the abomination of desolation, standing where it ought not:²⁰⁴ he that readeth let him understand: then let them that are in Judea, flee unto the mountains.”

[**Daniel 9:26-27**] “And after sixty-two weeks Christ shall be slain:²⁰⁵ and the people that shall deny him shall not be his.²⁰⁶ And a people with their leader that shall come, shall destroy the city and the sanctuary:²⁰⁷ and the end thereof shall be waste, and after the end of the war the appointed desolation... and there shall be in the temple the abomination of desolation: and the desolation shall continue even to the consummation, and to the end.”²⁰⁸

[**Matthew 24:14-15**] “And this gospel of the kingdom, shall be preached in the whole world, for a testimony to all nations, and then shall the consummation come. When therefore you shall see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place: he that readeth let him understand.”²⁰⁹

Tradition

[**Pope Pius X**] “We are unable to favor this movement. We cannot prevent the Jews from going to Jerusalem - but we could never sanction it. The ground of Jerusalem, if it were not always sacred, has been sanctified by the life of Jesus Christ. As the head of the Church, I cannot answer you otherwise. The Jews have not recognized Our Lord; therefore we cannot recognize the Jewish people.” (The Point, April 1957)

²⁰⁴ The use of the word “it” refers to an object, meaning the land of antichrist Israel, and specifically the Temple in Jerusalem, the structure from which antichrist shall rule. Note also, it exists in a place where it ought not!

²⁰⁵ The Crucifixion!

²⁰⁶ The unbelieving Jews, the apostate Jews!

²⁰⁷ The destruction of their Temple in Jerusalem, in 70 A.D., by the Roman army!

²⁰⁸ The abomination of desolation, Satan’s seat, will be set up in the abandoned Jewish synagogues, till the end of time.

²⁰⁹ Daniel referred to the abomination of desolation, as the Jewish houses of worship, and in the end, the Jewish Temple of antichrist, sitting in Jerusalem. This does not refer to Rome, although Rome is in the hands of antichrist, through the instrumentation of the False Prophet. The spiritual abomination is in Rome, the apostasy from the true faith, and the physical abomination is the antichrist State of Israel which will make room for “The Abomination of Desolation,” antichrist and his Temple.

Idolatrous Ecumenical Movement forbids evangelization

[**Apostate Antipope John Paul II**] Visit to Israel of Pope John Paul II, texts of speeches and statements, 21-26 March 2000: “In this year of the 2000th Anniversary of the Birth of Jesus Christ... Apostate Antipope John Paul II, “The Catholic Church wishes to pursue a sincere and fruitful interreligious dialogue with the members of the Jewish faith and the followers of Islam. Such a dialogue is not an attempt to impose our views upon others. What it demands of all of us is that, holding to what we believe, we listen respectfully to one another, seek to discern all that is good and holy in each other's teachings, and cooperate in supporting everything that favors mutual understanding and peace.”

Freemasons no longer Excommunicated

Truth: Freemasons are *ipso facto* excommunicated!

IDOLATRY IN WORD:



1983 Code of Canon Law

Comment: No mention is made of the Freemasons, and the excommunication against secret societies has been removed in Canon 1135.

John Paul II

Comment: Never mentions the existence of the Freemasons, let alone condemn them, while they are at the height of their power. The poison they spread within the Church and worldwide is manifest, precisely because the Conciliar Church is infested with Masons and Masonic ideology controlled by the Zionists.

CONDEMNED BY:



Tradition

Condemnations against Freemasons and Secret Societies

[**1917 Code of Canon Law**] “Canon 2335. “ Affiliation With Masonic or Similar Societies. Those who join a Masonic sect or other societies of the same sort, which plot against the Church or against legitimate civil authority, incur *ipso facto* an excommunication simply reserved to the Holy See.”

[**In Eminenti, Pope Clement XII**] “We have resolved and decreed to condemn and forbid such societies, assemblies, reunions, conventions, aggregations or meetings called

either Freemasonic or known under some other denomination... to abstain from intercourse with those societies...to avoid excommunication, which will be the penalty imposed upon all those contravening this, our order.”

[Dal’Alto dell’Apostolico Seggio, Pope Leo XIII] “It is needless now to put the Masonic sects upon the trial. They are already judged; their ends, their means, their doctrines, and their action are all known with indisputable certainty. Possessed by the a spirit of Satan, whose instrument they are, they burn like him with a deadly and implacable hatred of Jesus Christ and of His work; and they endeavor by every means to overthrow and fetter it.”

[Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII] “The faithful can never be sufficiently warned against this wicked faction, for although from the very beginning it conceived a deep hatred against the Catholic Church, and has ever since increased and inflamed it, its enmity is not always openly displayed, but more often exercises itself in an underhand and hypocritical way, especially among the young, who , inexperienced and wanting in wisdom, are sadly ensnared by its deceits often concealed by appearances of piety and charity.”

[Custodi Di Quella Fede, Pope Leo XIII] “Remember that Christianity and Masonry are essentially irreconcilable, such that to join one is to divorce the other. You can no longer ignore such incompatibility between Catholic and Mason, beloved children: you have been warned openly by Our predecessors, and We have loudly repeated the warning.”

Religious Liberty

INTRODUCTION:

“Justice exalteh a nation: but sin maketh nations miserable.” (Prv. 14:34) The worse sin that men and nations can commit is a sin against the First Commandment, *“I am the Lord thy God thou shalt not have strange gods in thy sight.”* (Deut. 5:7) This is the cause of the original sin. Any nation that does not submit to the Holy Catholic Church can never have nor bring justice, for as our Lord says, they will be miserable. Only the nations whose God is the God of the Holy Catholic Church are blessed. *“Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord: the people whom he hath chosen for his inheritance.”* (Ps. 32:12)

Can universal peace and justice exist in a world where pagan gods and false religions are worshipped? Will God allow peace and justice to exist in a world such as this? Is this the Kingdom of God on earth that Jesus Christ had preached?

If not, then what world is the Conciliar Church and John Paul II speaking of when they say, “when all religions are free to publicly worship as they please and all are given food

for their physical existence, then and only then will there be peace and justice and all men will be free”?

This is the planning of the world dominion of Antichrist, a world seated in wickedness! Again, can peace and justice exist, worldwide, when pagan gods and false religions are free to profess what they believe and given the right to do so by men?

The crux of this heresy in one sentence; “When Religious Liberty and freedom of conscience is enforced by the state worldwide, then, and only then, will peace and justice reign over the land and man’s true dignity will be respected and he will finally be free.”

In other words, “If Christ the King and His Catholic Church, ruled in the State and World, and enforced Her decrees, allowing no other public forms of worship or teachings, then there would never be peace and justice, but rather according to the modernist, this would truly be evil and slavery for mankind, causing man to lose his freedom, rights, and dignity. You see how Isaias prophecy fits perfectly, *“Woe to you who call evil good and good evil, and put darkness for light and light for darkness.”* (Is. 5:20)

The soul and its eternal fate is nowhere mentioned by the Conciliar Church and Antipope John Paul II, nor even considered. The disposition of the soul in regards to man’s dignity, peace, rights, and freedom are of no consequence. There is no need to be in a state of grace to achieve these goals; no need for the State to be ruled by Christ the King and His Catholic Church in order to achieve these goals.

Men Have The God-Given Right To Religious Liberty - Heresy!

Truth: Men do not have the God-Given Right to Religious Liberty

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] "2. The Vatican Council declares that everyone has the right to religious liberty.²¹⁰ It declares openly that the right to Religious Liberty has its foundation in the very dignity of the human being²¹¹ made known by the word of God and of reason itself. 3. Thus, man must not be forced to act against his conscience. But even further, he

²¹⁰ God does not give man the right to worship false religions. Rather, men have the free will to do so, but not the right, nor the liberty to do so.

²¹¹ Man who worships a false religion has no dignity. Only souls in sanctifying grace are dignified before God.

must not be hampered from acting according to his conscience,²¹² above all in religious matters. 2. Therefore it is not on the subjective disposition of the person, but on nature itself, that the right to Religious Liberty is founded...²¹³ 9. The declaration of this Vatican Synod on the right of man to religious freedom has its foundations in the dignity of the human person. The requirements of this dignity have come to be more adequately known to human reason through centuries of experience.²¹⁴

John Paul II

[**Address to the United Nations, 1979**] “13. In a movement that one hopes will be progressive and continuous, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights and the other international and national juridical instruments are endeavoring to create general awareness of the dignity of the human being... Permit me to enumerate some of the most important human rights that are universally recognized: ...the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion, and the right to manifest one’s religion either individually or in community, in public or in private.”

[**Letter to Heads of State, September 1, 1980**] “5. As was said earlier, freedom of conscience and of religion, including the aforementioned elements, is a primary and inalienable right of the human person; what is more, insofar as it touches the innermost sphere of the spirit,²¹⁵ one can even say that it upholds the justification, deeply rooted in each individual,²¹⁶ of all other liberties.”²¹⁷ (On eve of Madrid Conference on European Security and Cooperation, in regards to the Helsinki Final Act (1975). “The Freedom of Conscience and of Religion”, The Daughters of St. Paul)

²¹² Which means, man has the right to commit mortal sins in public and speak heresy, within a Catholic State, and he is protected by these documents from the Conciliar Church. God does not allow this and neither does a true Catholic State.

²¹³ The natural law accuses men when they sin. How can this natural law grant men the right to practice a false religion? Is idolatry no longer a mortal sin?

²¹⁴ Was the early Church void of human reason and knowledge of what makes a man dignified? Is this knowledge, only now, revealed in the 20th century to the Conciliar Church, due to modern technology, the passage of time, and the evolution of man’s capacity to know and understand, which the early Church Fathers were deficient in? This is the heresy of Modernism as condemned by Pope Pius X; truth changes and/or new revelations come about as time progresses since the death of the last apostle, so as to mean one thing today, different than in the past, when the truth was first infallibly defined.

²¹⁵ This “innermost sphere of the spirit,” in the unsanctified, is of the devil and bent toward evil. If the unsanctified man listens to the voice from within, he will be listening to the devil; even Saints are very careful not to trust their own thoughts from within and submit all to the Will of God, as taught by the Church. They adjust their inner feelings to these objective truths, which in most cases, conflict with the subjective thoughts and ideas of the unsanctified man.

²¹⁶ Our Lord teaches that the root of justification is faith in Jesus Christ and His Church, not in freedom of conscience and freedom to practice false religions. No justification exists outside the Catholic Church. Only our Lord can set you free, by obeying all the decrees of His Church. What freedom is being spoken of in this document? Freedom from God, His Catholic Church and His decrees; freedom to sin protected by the state, in complete indifference to God. This does not make one free, but a slave of Satan. John Paul II believes men can arrive at the truth and be free without consciously acknowledging Jesus Christ and His Church, but nevertheless Christ is in them and sanctifies them. If Jesus Christ is the truth, how can one have the truth and be free without believing in Him and His Catholic Church?

[**Rome, Christmas Message, 1981**] “Religious liberty is the first and indispensable condition for peace...” (Voex de Paul II aux cardinaux)

[**Paris, France, January 1981**] “Religious liberty...becomes the basis of all other liberties.” (DC January 4, 1981, p. 2)

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “12.2. For this reason the Church in our time attaches great importance to all that is stated by the Second Vatican Council in its *Declaration on Religious Liberty*.”

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “17.8 The Church has always taught ...that the fundamental duty of power is solicitude for the common good of society; this is what gives power its fundamental rights... These rights are rightly reckoned to include the right to religious freedom together with the right to freedom of conscience. The Second Vatican Council considered especially necessary the preparation of a fairly long declaration on this subject.”

[**Bangkok, 1984**] “You have the privilege to live in a realm in which the citizens enjoy religious liberty, where men and women are free to worship God according to the dictates of a right conscience.²¹⁸ I join with you in thanking God for this situation which corresponds to a universal right for all men.”²¹⁹ (D C of June 17, 1984, p. 631)

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

God’s Chosen ordered to destroy false religions if within their power

[**Exodus 34:12-15**] “Beware thou never join in friendship with the inhabitants of that land, which may be thy ruin: But destroy their altars, break their statues, and cut down their groves: Adore not any strange god. The Lord his name is Jealous, he is a jealous God.. Make no covenant with the men of those countries lest, when they have committed fornication with their gods, and have adored their idols, some one call thee to eat of the things sacrificed.”

Men have the free will, but not the liberty/right, to disobey God!

[**Ecclesus 15:14-22**] “God made man from the beginning, and left him in the hand of his own counsel. He added his commandments and precepts. If thou wilt keep the

²¹⁷ Here he teaches that liberty of conscience and religion will make man free. True liberty is only found in a man who is in a state of grace and obedient to God; all others can never possess liberty for they are slaves of sin and Satan.

²¹⁸ It is impossible for a non-Catholic to have a right conscience.

²¹⁹ He directly teaches the heresy that men have the right to religious liberty.

commandments and perform acceptable fidelity for ever, they shall preserve thee. He hath set water and fire before thee: stretch forth thy hand to which thou wilt. Before man is life and death, good and evil, that which he shall choose shall be given him: For the wisdom of God is great... He hath commanded no man to do wickedly, and he hath given no man license to sin: For he desireth not a multitude of faithless and unprofitable children.”

Man does not have liberty of conscience; the right to think wrongly!

[**Matthew 5:28**] “But I say to you, that whosoever shall look on a woman to lust after her, hath already committed adultery with her in his heart.”

[**Psalm 4:5**] “The things you say in your hearts, be sorry for them upon your beds.”

Liberty/Freedom found only in Christ and His Catholic Church

[**2Peter 2:19**] “Promising them liberty,²²⁰ while they themselves are slaves of corruption: for by whom a man is overcome, of the same also he is the slave.”

[**2Cor. 3:17**] “Now the Lord is a Spirit. And where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.”

[**Job 11:12**] “A vain man is lifted up into pride, and thinketh himself born free like a wild ass’s colt.”

[**Ecclus. 15:21-22**] “He hath commanded no man to do wickedly, and he hath given no man license to sin: For thou desireth not a multitude of faithless and unprofitable children.”

[**Apocalypse 22:14-15**] “Blessed are they that wash their robes in the blood of the Lamb: that they may have a right to the tree of life,²²¹ and many enter in by the gates into the city.”

The way to true Freedom

[**John 8:31-32,36**] “Then Jesus said to those Jews, who believed him: If you continue in my word, you shall be my disciples indeed. And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free. If therefore the son shall make you free, you shall be free indeed.”²²²

²²⁰ As does the Conciliar Church and John Paul II, who offers them liberation from God, His decrees, and truths.

²²¹ This is the only true right, that which leads one to heaven. All that opposes the salvation of one’s soul, and opposes the furtherance of God’s Kingdom on earth is not a right, because it does not lead one to heaven, rather it leads them to slavery and hell.

[**Romans 8:21**] “Because the creature also itself shall be delivered from the servitude of corruption, into the liberty of the glory of the children of God.”

[**2 Corinthians 3:17**] “Now the Lord is a Spirit. And where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.”

[**Galatians 4:31**] “So then, brethren, we are not the children of the bondwomen, but of the free: by the freedom wherewith Christ has made us free.”

[**Galatians 2:4-5**] “But because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privately to spy our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into servitude. To whom we yielded not by subjection: no, not for an hour: that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”²²³

Tradition

[**Mirari Vos, Pope Gregory XVI**] “...And so from this most rotten source of indifferentism flows that absurd and erroneous opinion, or rather insanity, that liberty of conscience must be claimed and defended for anyone.”

[**Immortale Dei, Pope Leo XIII**] “...The unrestrained freedom of thinking and of openly making known one’s thoughts is not inherent in the rights of citizens, and is by no means to be reckoned worthy of favor and support...[it is not permitted] to place this license under the tutelage of the protection of the laws...no one is allowed to be remiss in the service due to God, and...the chief duty of all men is to cling to religion in both its teaching and practice--not such religion as they may have a preference for, but the religion which God enjoins, and which certain and most clear marks show to be the only one true religion...”

Empirical Proof of Enemies’ Plan

- 1) The Congress of the United States of America in Amendment I of the Bill of Rights in 1789.
- 2) The French National Assembly in articles 1, 2 and 4 of the Declaration of the Rights of man in 1789.
- 3) The United Nations in articles 1, 2 and 18 of its Universal Declaration of the Rights of Man in 1948.

²²² The truth sets you free. We see true freedom comes from doing the will of God and preaching and obeying the truth, not from freedom of conscience, and religious liberty, in which false religions and lies are allowed to be propagated. According to Jesus, this does not make one free.

²²³ This refers to John Paul II and the Conciliar Church that have bought weak Catholics into the servitude of the world and all her false religions; stealing away the liberty they had in Christ Jesus.

4) The Second Vatican Council, *Dignitatis Humanae* (The Right to Religious Liberty Document) 1, 2 & 9.

Heresy: The State Has the God-Given Right to Religious Liberty

Truth: The State does not have the God-Given Right to Religious Liberty

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

Right of Religious Freedom in Public and State.

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] "6. If...special legal recognition is given in the constitutional order of society to one religious body. It is at the same time imperative that the right of all citizens and religious bodies to religious freedom should be recognized and made effective in practice...²²⁴ 7...Government is not to act in an unfair spirit of partisanship...²²⁵ 4. Religious bodies also have the right not to be hindered in their public teaching and witness to their faith, whether by spoken or by the written word."²²⁶ ...12. The Church therefore is being faithful to the truth of the gospel, and is following the way of Christ, and the apostles when she recognized, and gives support to, the principle of religious freedom...²²⁷ 3. ...[Government] would clearly transgress the limits set to its power were it to presume to direct or inhibit acts that are religious...²²⁸ 6. [It is] a violation of the will of God...when force is brought to bear in any way in order to destroy or repress religion."²²⁹

²²⁴ False religions are not equal to Catholicism. They can be tolerated if they practice in private, but not in public.

²²⁵ A Catholic government is God's Kingdom on earth. God demands one religion to be practiced publicly, Catholicism. When that true religion rules, God forbid the man who dismantles it, and does not defend it by banning all public displays of false religions and practices.

²²⁶ This is where the heresy is explicit. Men are not given the right from God to practice false religions, especially publicly, by professing heresy and practicing immorality. This is a denial of the Catholic Church and State's right to rule and dictate over lands and men's souls.

²²⁷ He says, not only must the state protect and propagate religious freedom, but also the Catholic Church.

²²⁸ Says who? God is the one who determines what power a state may have, and Catholics States are ordained by God to use this power to repress all false religions, by the will of God. Read the Old Testament and the history of the Catholic Church, and you will get the truth about God and how he destroys pagan nations and religions, in due time. As the Book of Ecclesiastes teaches, "*There is a time for peace and a time for war.*" The Apocalypse is ordained by God and is not going to be a party.

²²⁹ What about Constantine (274-337), the first Holy Roman Emperor, who was ordered by Jesus Christ, Himself, to take the sword, and kill the enemies of the Catholic Religion? This was the duty of all good Holy Roman Emperors, who defended the Catholic State, and forcibly repressed and eradicated pagan religions. Study the Battle of Lepanto (1571), in which a small, Catholic, naval armada defeated the Moslem infidels, who were seeking to invade Italy and spread their false religion.

[**Gaudium et Spes**] “2. ...no one is to be forced to act in a manner contrary to his own beliefs. Nor is anyone to be restrained from acting in accordance with his own beliefs...”²³⁰
6. ...government is to see to it that the equality of citizens before the law...is never violated for religious reasons,... 4. Religious bodies also have the right not to be hindered in their public teaching and witness to their faith, whether by the spoken or by the written word.”

John Paul II

[**Address to the United Nations, 1979**] “19. ...and in the sphere of what are known as civil liberties. Decisive for these last is equality of rights without discrimination on grounds of origin, race, sex, nationality, religion, political convictions and the like ...all human beings in every nation and country should be able to enjoy effectively their full rights under any political regime or system.”

[**Letter to Heads of State, September 1, 1980**] “2. Thus today most state constitutions recognize the principle of respect for freedom of conscience and religion in its fundamental formulation as well as the principle of equality among citizens.”²³¹ On the basis of all the formulations found in the foregoing national and international legal instruments, it is possible to point out the elements providing a framework and dimension suitable for the full exercise of religious freedom.” (On eve of Madrid Conference on European Security and Cooperation, in regards to the Helsinki Final Act (1975). “The Freedom of Conscience and of Religion”, The Daughters of St. Paul)

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[**Ex. 23:2**] “Thou shalt not follow the multitude to do evil: neither shalt thou yield in judgment, to the opinion of the most part, to stray from the truth.”

[**1Peter 4:3**] “For the time past is sufficient to have fulfilled the will of the Gentiles, for them who have walked in riotousness... and unlawful worship of idols.”²³²

[**Acts 19:19**] “And many of them who had followed curious arts brought together their books and burnt them before all. And, counting the price of them, they found the money to be fifty thousand pieces of silver.”

²³⁰ The Church has always taught that you cannot force one to believe, but they can certainly be prevented from publicly propagating these false teachings and practices, if it is within the power of the state to do so. It is the duty of a Catholic State to suppress all non-Catholic activity from public life and protect the souls of Catholics from near occasions of sin. If the Catholic State does not enforce these rules, they sin in the eyes of God, and lose His protection to the degree they allow public, non-Catholic religions and ideas to be publicly propagated.

²³¹ All men are not created equal, and God punishes and rewards each man accordingly, and assigns separate duties and authority to individual men.

²³² The pagan government protected the worship of idols by the Gentiles, but St. Peter says it is unlawful.

Tradition

[Condemnation of the Sillon, Pope Pius X] “What must be thought of this respect for all the errors and of the strange invitation, made by a Catholic to all the dissidents, to strengthen their convictions by study and to make them ever more abundant sources of new powers? What must be thought of an association in which all religions are given free thought and can be loudly manifested as they like?”

[Post Tam Diuturnitas, Pope Pius VII] “Not only is freedom of forms of worship and of conscience permitted there, to use the very terms of the article; but their is promised support and protection to this liberty, and besides to the ministers of what are called the cults....By the fact itself that the liberty of all the cults without distinction is established, truth is intermingled with error, and the holy and immaculate Spouse of Christ, the Church outside of which there can be no salvation, is put into a class with the heretical sects and even with the Jewish perfidy. Moreover, by promising favor and support to the sects of the heretics, one tolerates and favors not only their persons but also their errors. It is implicitly the disastrous and forever deplorable heresy that St. Augustine mentions in these terms: “It affirms that all the heretics are on the right path and speak the truth, an absurdity so monstrous that I cannot believe that any man really professes it.”

[Mirari Vos, Pope Gregory XVI] "Here We must include that harmful and never sufficiently denounced freedom to publish any writings whatever and disseminate them to the people, which some dare to demand and promote with so great a clamor. We are horrified to see what monstrous doctrines and prodigious errors are disseminated far and wide in countless books, pamphlets and other writings which, though small in weight, are very great in malice. We are in tears at the abuse which proceeds from them over the face of the earth. Some are so carried away that they contentiously assert that the flock of errors arising from them is sufficiently compensated by the publication of some book which defends religion and truth. Every law condemns deliberately doing evil simply because there is some hope that good may result. Is there any sane man who would say poison ought to be distributed, sold publicly, stored, and even drunk because some antidote is available and those who use it may be snatched from death again and again? The Church has always taken action to destroy the plague of bad books... Thus it is evident that the Holy See has always striven, throughout the ages, to condemn and to remove suspect and harmful books...When all restraints are removed by which men are kept on the narrow path of truth, their nature, which is already inclined to evil, propels them to ruin. Then truly "the bottomless pit" is open from which John saw smoke ascending which obscured the sun, and out of which locusts flew forth to devastate the earth. Thence comes transformation of minds, corruption of youths, contempt of sacred things and holy laws²³³ - in other words, a pestilence more deadly to the state than any other. Experience shows, even from earliest times, that cities renowned for wealth, dominion, and glory perished as a result of a single evil, namely immoderate freedom of opinion, license of free speech, and desire for novelty...And so from this most rotten source of indifferentism flows that absurd and erroneous opinion, or rather insanity, that liberty of conscience must be claimed and defended for anyone."

²³³ Who can deny that this has not already occurred?

The Elders of Zion behind Religious Liberty!

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Elders of Zion

Catholic Monarchy and Dictatorships replaced by Democracies and Republics or Masonic Dictatorships to create chaos then bring Communistic order, via Antichrist One World Kingdom!

They are the Fomenters of Rebellion

[**Protocol III: 14-15**] “14. ...Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of “Great”: the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands... 15. Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of that King-despot of the blood of Zion,²³⁴ whom we are preparing for the world.”

Discredit Catholic Monarchy

[**Protocol V: 3**] “In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings: but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord’s Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.”

Empower Masonic Dictators

[**Protocol III: 16-20**] “16. At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the goyim²³⁵ peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism - it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier-dictators of the present day the goyim peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings... 17. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order? ...18.

²³⁴ The Antichrist also known as The Beast!

²³⁵ Derogatory term for Gentiles, meaning “cattle.”

It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose - to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule... 19. And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step... 20. The word "freedom" brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority even against God and the laws of nature."

Plan of Action: Order out of Chaos (*Ordo Ab Chaos*)

Liberalism, the weapon that creates chaos

[**Protocol X: 9-10**] "When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness - blood poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony... 10. Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the goyim, namely, despotism;²³⁶ and a constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims - in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. The tribune of the "talkeries" has, no less effectively than the Press, condemned the rulers to inactivity and impotence, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed, they have been in many countries, deposed. Then it was that the era of republics became possible of realization; and then it was that we replaced the ruler by a caricature of a government - by a president, taken from the mob, from the midst of our puppet creatures, our slaves. This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the goy people, I should rather say, under the goy peoples."²³⁷

²³⁶ This is how they refer to the saintly and holy Roman Monarchs. They also refer to them as tyrants. They look upon the God of the Catholic Church the same way, as a despot and tyrant.

²³⁷ The liberalism within the Catholic Church manifested itself at the Council of Pisa, and several condemned decrees from the Council of Constance. Some of the bishops, in Council, were trying to usurp the primacy and supreme authority of the Pope. At the same time, the Monarchs were trying to dissolve the Papal States and deprive the Catholic Church of Her tithes (taxes) that are owed to Her. They tried to hamper the Church's ability to rule, as ordained by God, depriving the Church and the Papal States the necessities to survive and rule. These evil men did not learn well the lesson of *Ananias and Saphira*, as described in Acts chapter 5. These two Catholics were struck dead by Almighty God, because they did not turn all their property and goods over to St. Peter, as they had promised, but held back a portion and lied. During the reign of Pope John XXII (1316-1334) antipapists gathered around King Louis of Bavaria who was fighting against supreme papal authority. Two such antipapists arose within the Church, Marsilius of Padua and John of Janduno, who wrote "*Defensor Pacis*," 1324 (Defender of Peace) a diatribe of the State being supreme and the people are the state, a beginning on the road to separation of Church and State, of democracies, republics, and the elimination of the Papal States along with papal rule.

[**Protocol IV: 1-2**] “1. Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob tossed hither and thither, right and left: the second is demagoguery from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism - not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expanding its resources on the rewarding of long services... 2. Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is.²³⁸ Gentile masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.”²³⁹

[**Protocol X: 17-18**] “17. By such measures we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition of an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into our despotism...²⁴⁰ 18. The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution,²⁴¹ the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence - a matter which we shall arrange for - of their rulers, will clamour: “Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders - frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts - who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives.”

[**Protocol XI: 5-9**] “5. There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parities... 6. It is not worth while to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties.... 7. For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the gey without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of secret masonry which is not known to, and aims which are not even so much as suspected by, these gey cattle, attracted by us into the “show” army of Masonic Lodges in order to throw dust in the eyes of their fellows... 8. God has granted

²³⁸ St. Paul did say, our battle is not against flesh and blood; “*For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood; but against principalities and powers, against the rulers of the world of this darkness, against the spirits of wickedness in the high places.*” (Eph. 6:12)

²³⁹ The abiding place of their plan of action is in hell, the kingdom of Satan, where their plots are hatched.

²⁴⁰ The dismantling of inefficient democracies and republics, replaced by the kingdom of Antichrist, is a punishment from God, for breaking away from the Holy Roman Catholic Empire.

²⁴¹ By force in the last stage, when Antichrist united with the European kings, will destroy Babylon (USA, New York City (the harlot)) and physically take the spiritual Babylon (Rome). (Apoc. 17:12-17) He strikes in one hour (the same day) throughout the whole world to come to complete visible power.

to us, His Chosen People,²⁴² the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty²⁴³ over all the world...²⁴⁴ 9. There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.”

[**Protocol XIII: 4-5**] “4. The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions or fantastic theories,²⁴⁵ new and apparently progressive:²⁴⁶ for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the goyim with progress, till there is not among the goyim one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, for truth is one, and in it there is no place for progress. Progress, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, The Chosen of God, its guardians... 5. When we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent furl... 6. Who will ever suspect that all these peoples were stage-managed by us²⁴⁷ according to a political plan which no one has so much as guessed at in the course of many centuries?”²⁴⁸

Either Christ's Kingdom or Satan's kingdom

[**Protocol V: 4**] “The goyim understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals,²⁴⁹ any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is

²⁴² The apostate Jews are referred to as God's Chosen People, while they will present the Antichrist as the Messiah, the anointed from God..

²⁴³ This is the Threshold of Hope John Paul II speaks of.

²⁴⁴ And who would doubt that they already control the whole world.

²⁴⁵ “For there are also many disobedient, vain talkers, and seducers: especially they who are of the circumcision: Who must be reprov'd who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not,... Wherefore rebuke them sharply,... Not giving heed to Jewish fables and commandments of men, who turn themselves away from the truth.” (Titus 1:10-14) Beware lest any man cheat you by philosophy, and vain deceit; according to the elements of the world, and not according to Christ.” (Col. 2:8)

²⁴⁶ The role the Conciliar Church plays.

²⁴⁷ John Paul II the ultimate stagehand (Actor)!

²⁴⁸ Only those in darkness, who do not know Holy Scripture and Church Dogma are in darkness, for St. Paul knew right from the beginning that the apostate Jews are the number one conspirators; “Serving the Lord with all humility, and with tears, and temptations which befell me by the conspiracies of the Jews.” (Acts 20:19)

²⁴⁹ This skill they get from Satan and his devils, who roam the world like roaring lions, seeking whom they might devour, observant of every move we make and every sinful habit we can be tempted by.

its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion!²⁵⁰ But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.”

Comment: It is religious Jews who are the rulers that will bring Antichrist to power; “*I am come in the name of my Father, and you receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him you will receive.*” (John 5:43) They are looking for a Messiah who comes in his own name. Atheistic, agnostic, and reform Jews are not looking for a personal Messiah; they are being used by the Orthodox Jews to carry out their plan. And when Antichrist comes to full visible power, he will not even please the Orthodox Jews, rather his behavior will be more pleasing to the Atheistic Jews and Agnostic New Age Jews. So even these men, the top human conspirators in this evil world, are being used by the devil. As you have just read, their planning is far from the folly and silliness of the Masonic associations and New Age movement; these are all instruments the devil uses to get people into mortal sin, and do the dirty work for the Zionists, at the local levels, and to distract them, whereas he relies upon the zealous orthodox Jews, to carry out his cold, calculating plans. Satan’s kingdom is not divided, and it must be organized if it is to rule the world. Liberalism is what leads men into losing their faith and into mortal sin. The Devil knows this, and once they are in mortal sin, he controls them. The deeper they get into sin the easier for the devil to obsesses and possess them, and thus use them as robots in his plans.

The State Has The God-Given Right To Be Separate From The Catholic Church - Heresy !

Truth: The State does not have the God-Given Right to Be Separate from the Church

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

Plot is to destroy Catholic Monarchy and Christ's Temporal Kingship

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] "2. This right of the human person to religious freedom is to be recognized in the constitutional law whereby society is governed and thus it is to become a civil right. 3. The proper end of the civil power is the common good,²⁵¹ thus, certainly, it should recognize and approve the religious life of its citizens,²⁵² but it would exceed its

²⁵⁰ Our Lord tells us, Satan’s kingdom is not divided; “*And if Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand?*” (Luke 11:18)

²⁵¹ The primary common good is the salvation of man’s soul, without which all else is meaningless, and a lie.

²⁵² A Catholic State cannot approve false religions. It can tolerate them privately, but it can never approve of them, nor respect them.

bounds if it claimed the right of direction or preventing religious activities...²⁵³ 6. The civil power should guard carefully the legal rights of citizens, serving the common good of society, never harming it in any way, so that no discrimination is made between religions.²⁵⁴ It follows that it is not allowed to the civil power to impose force, by intimidation or other means, to impose on citizens, or to have them reject, any religion, or to prevent people joining a religious community, or leaving one.”²⁵⁵

John Paul II

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “13.2 “...the Church must in no way be confused with the political community, nor bound to any political system.²⁵⁶ She is at once a sign and a safeguard of the transcendence of the human person.”²⁵⁷

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “7. With regard to the content and themes once again set forth by the Encyclical, the following should be emphasized: the awareness of the duty of the Church, as “an expert in humanity,” “to scrutinize the signs of the times and to interpret them in the light of the Gospel”; the awareness, equally profound, of her mission of “service,” a mission distinct from the function of the State,...”

EVIDENCE IN DEED:



The Conciliar Church

Betrayal and Destruction of the Catholic State by the Conciliar Church

[**Colombia, 1973**] “The two contracting parties have been urged on by the wish to adapt their arrangements over matter of Church and State, by principle enunciated by Vatican

²⁵³ A Catholic State must reprove and rebuke the works of darkness and seek to abolish their influence in public life.

²⁵⁴ A Catholic State must be concerned with the salvation of souls, the primary common good, in obedience to God, and it must discriminate against false religions. If they do not they sin against God, and break the first three commandments. The Our Father prayer says, “*Thy Kingdom come on earth as it is in Heaven.*” Does God allow false religions in Heaven?

²⁵⁵ The Catholic state cannot impose a religion on an individual man, but it can prevent that religion and its teachings from entering the public domain. And it can punish any perpetrators who try to do so, thus protecting Catholics from near occasions of sin and assisting in the salvation of their souls, and primarily giving glory to God, while degrading false religions, and protecting Catholics from corruption.

²⁵⁶ Thus the Catholic Church will never rule in the temporal world. This heretical teaching of the Conciliar Church tries to prevent God’s Kingdom from coming on earth.

²⁵⁷ This is a complete denial of the right of Jesus Christ to rule over temporal societies, through His Catholic Church. It is a denial of the physical existence of the Church and Her duty to do Her best, not just to rule in the hearts of men but also in societies themselves, in a real and direct manner. “Thy Kingdom come on earth as it is in Heaven!” It is like saying that Christ only came as a spiritual being with no physical body, and does not require men to crucify their flesh and submit to his Church. The Catholic Church not only converts souls, She subdues man’s evil flesh, subjecting it to the will of God. The Catholic Church does not just advise man and society; it is Her job and duty to rule and do Her utmost to submit all things to Christ, body and soul, man and state!

Council II and by the actual social realities of Colombia.” (D C No. 1638 September 9-23, 1973. p. 790)
The signed document of July 12, 1973 by the Vatican and Colombia, discarded that article of its constitution affirming that the Catholic religion is the only one recognized by the State, at the request of the Holy Office, in the name of human dignity and religious liberty! (Ibid.)

[Switzerland, Canton of Valais, 1974] Article 2 of the Constitution was suppressed, making the Catholic Religion that of the State. This was in accord with the demand from Rome, according to the Apostolic Nuncio of Switzerland, Msgr. Ambrogio Marchioni. (Msgr. Lefebvre, Conference at Econe April 1, 1976.)

[Spain, 1976] Modified the Concordat with the Holy See. The new Concordat was signed July 28, 1976. The reason was given as follows: “The Second Vatican Council established in the declaration *Dignitatis Humanae* a series of principles regarding the right to religious liberty. Under such principles all civil powers owe “an essential duty to protect and promote the inviolable rights of man...assuming effectively the protection to the religious liberty of all citizens.”” (D C March 4, 1973. p. 221)

[Peru, 1980] The separation of Church and State was officially promulgated by law of July 18. With the following reason: “The government of Peru, which has chosen bishops since proposing names to the Holy See through an agreement of 1880, has decided that this no longer conforms to the socio-juridical position now prevailing in the country, and has taken notice of the desire expressed in Vatican II to see it canceled.” (D C No. 1792 September 7, 1980. p. 844)

[Vatican 1984 revision of Italian Concordat] The First Article of the New accord: “The Republic of Italy and the Holy See reaffirm that the Church and the State, each respective order, independent and sovereign,²⁵⁸ ...promise...joint collaboration in promoting man...”²⁵⁹ (D C April 15, 1984, p. 423.) Another passage from the Protocol is as follows: “It is thought appropriate that the out of date principle at the heart of the Lateran treaties, in which the Catholic religion is the only religion of Italy, no longer be enforced.” (D C April 15, 1984, p. 423.)

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

²⁵⁸ The Catholic Church is separate from the state and visa versa, and this with the approval and assistance of the Conciliar Church.

²⁵⁹ This new godless state promotes man and not God, and worse still, the Conciliar Church collaborates in the same effort.

The Only Empire that has a Right to Exist is God's Empire!

[**Jude 1:25**] "To the only God our Saviour through Jesus Christ our Lord, be glory and magnificence, empire and power, before all ages, and now and for all ages of ages. Amen."²⁶⁰

[**Apocalypse 1:5-6**] "And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth ...And hath made us a kingdom, and priests to God and his Father, to him be glory and empire for ever and ever. Amen.

[**The "Our Father" Prayer - (Matthew 6:9-10)**] "...Thy Kingdom come on earth as it is in Heaven. Thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven."

[**Ps. 2:10-13**] "And now, O ye kings, understand: receive instruction, you that judge the earth. Serve ye the Lord with fear: and rejoice unto him with trembling. Embrace discipline, lest at any time the Lord be angry, and you perish from the just way. When his wrath shall be kindled in a short time, blessed are they that trust in him."

[**Ps. 9:8**] "The wicked shall be turned into hell, all the nations that forget God."

Only Two Paths: Jesus Christ (Heaven) or Satan (Hell).

[**Prv. 15:24**] "The path of life is above for the wise, that he may decline from the lowest hell."

[**Ps. 2:10-13**] "O ye kings, understand: receive instruction, you that judge the earth. Serve ye the Lord with fear: and rejoice unto him with trembling. Embrace discipline, lest at any time the Lord be angry, and you perish from the just way. When his wrath shall be kindled in a short time, blessed are all they that trust in him."

Tradition

[**Vehementer, Pope Pius X**] "Our soul is full of solicitude and our heart with anguish when we think of you. How could it be otherwise, indeed, on the day after the promulgation of the laws which, in violently sundering the ancient ties by which your nation was united to the Apostolic See has created for the Catholic Church in France a situation of humiliation for her and lamentable to all...To separate the state from the Church is a premise utterly false, a very pernicious error. Based in effect on the principle that the State should not recognize any religious cult, it is firstly gravely sinful towards God; because the Creator of man is also the founder of human societies and preserves them in existence and sustains them. We thus owe Him not only private worship, but should also honour Him publicly. Indeed this thesis clearly negates the supernatural order. It limits the action of the State to the sole pursuit of public prosperity during this life, which is not the end of political societies to act thus then they ought to keep in mind

²⁶⁰ You see, a Catholic's mission is to bring Christ's Empire upon earth, now and for all ages, not pagan, godless governments.

the eternal happiness awaiting man at end of their brief life..."Thus, the Roman Pontiffs have, in season and out, refuted and condemned the doctrine of separation of Church and State...In fact, there is nothing more contrary to the freedom of the Church than this law..."

[Quanta Cura, Apostate Antipope Pius IX] "...Contrary to the teaching of Scripture, of the Church, and of the holy Fathers, they do not fear to affirm that "the best government is that which there is not conceded to the authorities the duty of curbing the violators of the Catholic religion with the sanction of penalties... Nor do they blush openly and publicly to profess the maxim and principle of heretics from which arise so many perverse opinions and errors. For they repeat that the "ecclesiastical power is not by divine right distinct from, and independent of, the civil power, and that such distinction and independence cannot be preserved without the civil power's essential rights being assailed and usurped by the Church." Nor can we pass over in silence the audacity of those who, not enduring sound doctrine, contend that "without sin and without any sacrifice of the Catholic profession assent and obedience may be refused to those judgments and decrees of the Apostolic See, whose object is declared to concern the Church's general good and Her rights and discipline, so only it does not touch the dogmata of faith and morals." But no one can be found not clearly and distinctly to see and understand how grievously this is opposed to the Catholic dogma of the full power given from God by Christ our Lord Himself to the Roman Pontiff of feeding, ruling and guiding the Universal Church. 6. Amidst, therefore, such great perversity of depraved opinions, we, well remembering our Apostolic Office, and very greatly solicitous for our most holy Religion, for sound doctrine and the salvation of souls which is entrusted to us by God, and (solicitous also) for the welfare of human society itself, have thought it right again to raise up our Apostolic voice. Therefore, by our Apostolic authority, we reprobate, proscribe, and condemn all the singular and evil opinions and doctrines severally mentioned in this letter, and will and command that they be thoroughly held by all children of the Catholic Church as reprobated, proscribed and condemned."

[Quod Aliquantulum, Pope Pius VI] "The necessary effect of the Constitution decreed by the assembly is to annihilate the Catholic religion and, with it, the obedience due to the kings. It is with this purpose that there is established as a right of man in society, that absolute liberty which not only assures the right of not being disturbed about one's religious opinions, but grants besides that license to think, to speak, to write, and even to have printed with impunity in matters of religion everything that the most unregulated imagination can suggest; a scandalous right that nevertheless seems to the assembly to result from the natural equality and freedom of all men. But what could there be that is more senseless than to establish among men this equality and this unrestrained liberty which seems to stifle reason, the most precious gift that nature has given to man, and the only one which distinguishes him from the animals?"

[Immortale Dei, Pope Leo XIII] "If the intelligence adheres to false ideas, if the will chooses evil and attaches itself to it, neither the one nor the other reaches its perfection. Both of them fall short of their inborn dignity and become corrupt. It is therefore not permitted to bring to light and to expose to the eyes of men that which is contrary to

virtue and to truth, and even less still to place this license under the tutelage of the protection of the laws.”

[Libertas Praestantissimum, Pope Leo XIII] “A right is a moral faculty; and, as We have said and as it cannot be repeated too often, it would be absurd to believe that it belongs, naturally and without distinction or discernment, to the truth and to the untruth, to the good and to the bad. The truth, the good have the right to be propagated in the State with a prudent liberty, in order that a greater number profit from them; but the untrue doctrines, the most fatal pestilence of all for the mind... it is just that the public authority use its solicitude to repress them, in order to prevent the evil from spreading out for the ruin of society.”

[Sapientiae Christianae, Pope Leo XIII] “12. But with what bitterness and in how many guises war has been waged against the Church it would be ill-timed now to urge. From the fact that it has been vouchsafed to human reason to snatch from nature, through the investigations of science, many of her treasured secrets and to apply them befittingly to the divers requirements of life, men have become possessed with so arrogant a sense of their own powers as already to consider themselves able to banish from social life the authority and empire of God. Led away by this delusion, they make over to human nature the dominion of which they think God has been despoiled; from nature, they maintain, we must seek the principle and rule of all truth; from nature, they aver, alone spring, and to it should be referred, all the duties that religious feeling prompts. Hence, they deny all revelation from on high, and all fealty due to the Christian teaching of morals as well as all obedience to the Church, and they go so far as to deny her power of making laws and exercising every other kind of right, even disallowing the Church any place among the civil institutions of the commonweal. These men aspire unjustly, and with their might strive, to gain control over public affairs and lay hands on the rudder of the State, in order that the legislation may the more easily be adapted to these principles, and the morals of the people influenced in accordance with them. Whence it comes to pass that in many countries Catholicism is either openly assailed or else secretly interfered with, full impunity being granted to the most pernicious doctrines, while the public profession of Christian truth is shackled oftentimes with manifold constraints.”

[Quas Primas, Pope Pius XI] “The empire of Christ over all nations was rejected.²⁶¹ The right which the Church has from Christ Himself, to teach mankind, to make laws, to govern peoples in all that pertains to their eternal salvation...”

[E Giunto, Pope Leo XIII] “Liberty of forms of worship, considered in its relationship to society, is founded on the principle that the State, even in a Catholic nation, is not bound to profess or to favor any cult; it must...take them all into equal consideration legally. It is not a question here of the de facto tolerance which, in given circumstances, can be conceded to the dissident cults, but rather of the recognition granted to them of the very rights that belong only to the one-true religion, which God has established in the

²⁶¹ After Christ has been re-crucified and rejected by the world, as stated here, then comes the End of the World.

world and has designated with clear and precise characters and signs, so that everyone can recognize it as such and embrace it.”

Collegiality

SUBVERSION OF AUTHORITY TO TEACH, TO RULE, AND TO SANCTIFY

“I Will Not Serve”

“I will not serve” is the Rx for anarchy and the destruction of all organized institutions, which follow this principle. Even the Devil has a kingdom. Satan understands no organization can effectively last without a hierarchical structure, with single man rule at the top. Our Lord said there are only two ultimate kingdoms to serve, either His or Satan’s. The Conciliar Church teaches the heresy that bishops share supreme power with the pope. According to this new definition, the pope can only have supreme power when acting in communion with the college of bishops, who are subjected to him, but share his supreme power. The pope cannot utilize this supreme power of his, unless he is in communion with the bishops who also share in the supreme power.

The truth is that bishops do not share supreme power with the pope. The bishops are bound together in one body in faith and government under the pope. All the bishops (the body of bishops throughout the world) do not form a juridical college. They only form a college when called together by the pope in an ecumenical council. Bishops have no jurisdiction outside their see unless specifically given to them by the pope. All bishops are answerable to the pope, without the need of a local synod of bishops as an intermediary. The pope does not need the bishops to make infallible proclamations, nor does he need them to hand down decrees. The only one with supreme power in the Church is the pope, not the bishops in communion with the pope in a college (an ecumenical Council), nor do individual bishops or the whole body of bishops share supreme power with the pontiff. This is a watering down and dissipation of the supreme papal authority. The supreme power of the pope cannot be shared. Individual bishops are supplied with ordinary power (jurisdiction) from the pope. Only when a Council is called by the pope do the bishops form a college, in which they participate in an advisory capacity and can only make decisions if approved of by the pope. A college of bishops does not exist outside an ecumenical Council. They may come together as a group in an advisory capacity with one another in a local synod, but with no decision making power to initiate or enforce laws, in which to bind other bishops, thus making bishops subject to a decision from a council which was only presided over by other bishops. In order for the suggestions of a local synod to be binding on other bishops and priests they must be approved of by the pope. If local synods, alone and without the approval of the pope, can make binding decisions and decrees, then this will destroy the individual authority of each bishop, within his own diocese, and place his decisions in the trust of a democratic process, originating from a local synod of bishops. Consequences: The pope does not demand to be obeyed, and so he is not obeyed. He does not want to undermine the “supreme” power of the body of bishops, in union with him. This would be a sin against

his new definition of charity, which places charity toward man above the charity toward God, to such an extent as to replace charity toward God, altogether. Therefore, what God decrees, through the infallible teachings of His Catholic Church, no longer matters, nor are these teachings even considered. This plan removes the blame from the pope and puts the blame on the local synod of bishops, and allows the false prophet to completely ruin the whole hierarchical structure of the Conciliar Church. Don't be fooled, Antipope John Paul II revels in this destruction, but publicly laments the abuses, to deceive the elect, but does nothing to stop them. In reality he absolutely hates the Holy Catholic Church. Even more deceptively Antipope John Paul II will rebuke the local bishops, if they enforce unfavorable laws, for not appealing for his approval, that he says they must have, because, remember they both share supreme power and one cannot act without the other. But, after the rebuke of the wayward decisions, passed by these bishops, there is no further action, no disciplinary penalties, such as suspension and excommunication for obstinate disobedience. And so the bishops and priests go on perpetrating the crime whereas John Paul II continues to place the blame on them but does nothing to stop it, while even perpetrating the crime himself. This is known by any criminal or spy organization as the good cop, bad cop technique. One plays the good guy (John Paul II), while the bishops and priests play the bad guys, while they are both in cahoots and divvy up the spoil of damned souls in secret conclaves. The same attack against authority has occurred in the State and family. The husband is equal to the wife and the parents are equal to their children, in authority and decision making. Dad is only a advisor who can be ignored. State laws are set up to take authority away from the husband over the wife, and parents over children.

College of Bishops share Supreme Power with the Pope - Heresy !

Truth: The College of Bishops does not share Supreme Power with the Pope. Democratizes Church, paralyzes authority of Pope, and individual Bishops.

HERESY/SACRILEGE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[Lumen Gentium] “22. The order of bishops is the successor to the college of the apostles in their role as teachers and pastors, and in the apostolic college is perpetuated.²⁶² Together with their head, the Supreme Pontiff, and never apart from him, they have supreme and full authority over the universal Church;²⁶³ but this power cannot be exercised without the agreement of the Roman Pontiff.²⁶⁴ The Lord made Peter alone

²⁶² The bishops only form a college when called to an ecumenical council, by the pope, and only then do they participate in the decision making process as advisors and counselors. There is no such thing as a perpetual college.

²⁶³ Heresy! A college of bishops can never have supreme authority; only the pope, can have supreme authority. It cannot be shared.

²⁶⁴ A pope is not above the papacy. No pope can agree to give supreme authority to a college of bishops. Supreme authority, by its very nature, cannot be shared.

the rock-foundation and the holder of the keys of the Church, and constituted him shepherd of his whole flock. It is clear, however, that the office of binding and loosing which was given to Peter, was also assigned to the college of Apostles²⁶⁵ united to its head.”²⁶⁶

John Paul II

[**Alle fonti del Rinovamento**] “The principle of collegiality demonstrates the principle of the primacy in that both come forth from the institution of Christ.” (a Book, by Karol Wojtyla, *Libreria Editrice Vaticana*, p. 147)

[**Msgr. Wojtyla, Aux Sources du Renouveau**] “Vatican II provided the basis for the Synod of Bishops as a new and permanent institution of the Church of Rome...It is quite evident that Vatican II not only confirmed a series of structures already tested, but that it also introduced new ones. It maintained, for example, the ecclesial province, and not only confirmed, but recommended the institution of Episcopal conferences.” (a book by, p. 305,321.)

[**Council of Bishops, December 19, 1978**] “Collegiality, means reciprocal overtures and fraternal co-operation of bishops in the service of evangelization, and the mission of the Church.”²⁶⁷ (Conferences for Europe, D C July 15 1979. p. 653.)

[**Letter To Dutch Catholics, January 6, 1980**] “The Synod of Bishops manifests in an important way the collegiality of the episcopate which , in communion with the Pope, and under this direction, exercises supreme authority in the pastoral care of the Church.” (On occasion of the Dutch Bishops’ Synod)

[**United States, October 5, 1979**] “...an hour of ecclesial communion and fraternal love...I come to you as a brother Bishop, someone who, like yourselves has known the hopes and fears of a local Church...I come to you as one who had been personally edified and enriched by his participation in the Synod of Bishops...Today, under the sign of collegiality, and by virtue of a mysterious design of Providence, I , your brother in Christ, come as successor of Peter to the See of Rome, and pastor of the whole Church. Through my own pastoral responsibility and your own joint pastoral responsibility towards the

²⁶⁵ The power to bind and loose was given to individual bishops in matters of sins already condemned by the Church, by the pope. A college of bishops cannot bind individual bishops. If a local synod of bishops was to meet and put forth proposals, they would have to be confirmed by the pope to be binding on individual bishops, and it would be the pope who is binding the bishops. When a bishop baptizes, confirms, or hears confession he does it individually not in union with a college of bishops. This undermines the power of individual bishops, subjecting them to local synods and the decisions handed down in a democratic fashion, which is contrary to the hierarchical structure of the Church. A bishop can only bind and loose what the pope has already infallibly defined.

²⁶⁶ It can also be inferred that the pope cannot utilize his supreme power unless he is in communion with the college of bishops, even though the college of bishops acknowledge the pope as the head, as in a republic, with the pope being reduced to a figurehead who only consults and advises, with no real power in and of himself to rule, separate from the college of bishops.

²⁶⁷ Subjugates bishops to the decisions of local synods, or college of bishops, by using the term, “fraternal cooperation”, while stripping individual bishops of authority in their local see to act contrary to the college of bishops. Thus a bishop is not only rightly subjugated to the pope, but now also to this college of bishops, in which he must obey their majority decisions, or be faced with ostracism.

People of God in the United States, I want to affirm your ministry in faith as pastors of the local Churches.”

[**Ut Unum Sint**] “He can also under very specific conditions clearly laid down by the First Vatican Council declare, ex cathedra, that a certain doctrine belongs to the deposit of faith. By thus bearing witness to the truth, he serves unity... 95. All this however must always be done in communion. When the Catholic Church affirms that the office of the Bishop of Rome corresponds to the will of Christ, she does not separate this office from the mission entrusted to the whole body of Bishops,²⁶⁸ who are also; “vicars and ambassadors of Christ”. The Bishop of Rome is a member of the “College”, and the Bishops are his brothers in the ministry.”

[**Ut Unum Sint**] “89. It is nonetheless significant and encouraging that the question of the primacy of the Bishop of Rome has now become a subject of study which is already under way or will be in the near future. It is likewise significant and encouraging that this question appears as an essential theme not only in the theological dialogues in which the Catholic Church is engaging with other Churches and Ecclesial Communities, but also more generally in the ecumenical movement as a whole.²⁶⁹ Recently the delegates to the Fifth World Assembly of the Commission on Faith and Order of the World Council of Churches, held in Santiago de Compostela, recommended that the Commission “begin a new study of the question of a universal ministry of Christians.” After centuries of bitter controversies, the other Churches and Ecclesial Communities are more and more taking a fresh look at this ministry of unity.”

The Catholic Church does not have the sole power to Rule and Teach - Heresy

[**Letter to Lutheran Cardinal Willebrands, December 1983**] “We must not be guided by an idea of setting ourselves up as judges of history;²⁷⁰ the sole end we should set ourselves is learning to know more,²⁷¹ and become bearers of truth.²⁷² It is only in taking the attitude of submission²⁷³ to be purified by the truth²⁷⁴ that we may reach a common understanding of the past²⁷⁵ and thus find new points of departure²⁷⁶ for today’s dialogue.” (on Luther’s 500 anniversary, D C of December 4, 1983, p. 1071.)

²⁶⁸ Heresy! The pope does not need a college of bishops to authoritatively teach and rule. The pope, alone, has the authority to pronounce infallibly and impose disciplinary decrees upon the Universal Church.

²⁶⁹ Here he says the primacy of Peter has either not been completely defined before Vatican II, or it was improperly defined, inferring that the pre-Vatican II popes did not fully understand their own primacy. Then he invites heretics and schismatics to help him redefine the primacy of Peter, and his duties as Vicar of Christ. This is a complete attack against the papacy, and is a sacrilege.

²⁷⁰ The Catholic Church, Christ’s Mystical Body, is the sole judge of history.

²⁷¹ What more does the Catholic Church need to know regarding Her defined dogmas and condemned heresies?

²⁷² He says the Lutherans are “bearers of truth.”

²⁷³ Denies the Catholic Church’s authority to rule and teach, by saying She must be submissive to false religions.

²⁷⁴ Here he says the indefectable Catholic Church needs to be purified, as if She has taught lies and error, and does not possess the full truth.

²⁷⁵ What common understanding can the Catholic Church come to in regards to condemned heresy?

EVIDENCE OF HERESY AND SACRILEGE IN DEED:

[**Vatican II Churches**] Altar rails were removed so as to make the priest equal to the laymen and to remove the sanctity, holiness, and supremacy of the Sanctuary of God, and His priest. Priests are referred to as presiders; laymen and women are allowed to enter sanctuary and participate around the “altar” during the “Mass.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✂ ✂ ✂

Tradition

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] On the one world conspirators: “Then come their doctrines of politics, in which the Naturalists lay down that all men have the same right, and are in every respect of equal and like condition. Each one is naturally free... no one has the right to command another... it is an act of violence to require men to obey any authority other than that which is obtained from themselves.... They prepare the way for not a few bolder men who are hurrying on even to worse things, in their endeavor to obtain equality and community of all goods by the destruction of every distinction of rank and property.”

[**Satis Cognitum, Pope Leo XIII**] “12. ...by the will and command of God the Church rests upon St. Peter, just as a building rests on its foundation. Now the proper nature of a foundation is to be a principle of cohesion for the various parts of the building. It must be the necessary condition of stability and strength. Remove it and the whole building falls. It is consequently the office of St. Peter to support the Church, and to guard it in all its strength and indestructible unity. How could he fulfill this office without the power of commanding, forbidding, and judging, which is properly called jurisdiction? It is only by this power of jurisdiction that nations and commonwealths are held together. A primacy of honour and the shadowy right of giving advice and admonition, which is called direction, could never secure to any society of men unity or strength... "Whatsoever thou shall bind upon earth it shall be bound also in Heaven, and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth it shall be loosed also in Heaven." This metaphorical expression of binding and loosing indicates the power of making laws, of judging and of punishing; and the power is said to be of such amplitude and force that God will ratify whatever is decreed by it. Thus it is supreme and absolutely independent, so that, having no other power on earth as its superior, it embraces the whole Church and all things committed to the Church... 15. ...It is not sufficient for the due preservation of the unity of the faith that the head should merely have been charged with the office of superintendent, or should have been invested solely with a power of direction. But it is absolutely necessary that he should have received real and sovereign authority which the whole community is bound to obey.”

²⁷⁶ The use of the term “new departure”, in relation to the Catholic Church, infers a New Church that has departed from the Catholic Church.

[**Qui Pluribus, Pope Pius IX**] "...As a result of this filthy medley of errors which creeps in from every side, and as the result of the unbridled license to think, speak and write, We see the following: morals deteriorated, Christ's most holy religion despised, the majesty of divine worship rejected, the power of this Apostolic See plundered, the authority of the Church attacked and reduced to base slavery, the rights of bishops trampled on, the sanctity of marriage infringed... You must also care and defend the Catholic faith with Episcopal strength and see that the flock entrusted to you stands to the end firm and unmoved in the faith. So, in accordance with your pastoral care, work assiduously to protect and preserve this faith. Never cease to instruct all men in it, to encourage the wavering, to convince dissenters, to strengthen the weak in faith by never tolerating and letting pass anything which could in the slightest degree defile the purity of this faith."

[**First Vatican Council, 1870**] "Sess. IV, cap. 1: We teach and declare that, according to the gospel evidence, a primacy of jurisdiction over the whole church of God was immediately and directly promised to the blessed apostle Peter and conferred on him by Christ the Lord... And it was to Peter alone that Jesus, after his resurrection, confided the jurisdiction of supreme pastor and ruler of his whole fold... To this absolutely manifest teaching of the sacred scriptures, as it has always been understood by the Catholic Church, are clearly opposed the distorted opinions of those who misrepresent the form of government which Christ the Lord established in his church and deny that Peter, in preference to the rest of the apostles, taken singly or collectively, was endowed by Christ with a true and proper primacy of jurisdiction."

The Catholic Church is Not Supreme in the Temporal Realm - Heresy!

Truth: The Catholic Church is Supreme in Temporal and Spiritual Realm

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



John Paul II

An act of a False Prophet Justifying an Antichrist

[**United Nations, 1979**] "7. I would like to express the wish that, in view of its universal character, the United Nations Organization will never cease to be the forum, the high tribune from which all man's problems are appraised in truth and justice... 23. ...I hope that the United Nations will ever remain the supreme forum of peace and justice, the authentic seat of freedom of peoples and individuals in their longing for a better future."

[**United Nations, 1995**] "I. "How can we fail to remember, and commend to God's loving mercy, all those who have given their lives in the service of the United Nations and its ideals, especially those who have fallen in peacekeeping and humanitarian missions. Their sacrifice is an integral part of United Nations history.... I would assure you that in the work of promoting justice, building peace and ensuring that human dignity and

human rights are respected throughout the world you have the full and complete support of the Catholic church.... it was difficult to say what mark the year 2000 would leave on the face of human history, to know what it would bring to each people, nation, country and continent. It is no easier to foretell these things today; but I do know that your dedicated work here at the United Nations is a promising sign that the new millennium will see a reflowering of true humanity in compassion, openness and solidarity between peoples and nations. My prayers are with you and your families. May almighty God bless you always and strengthen you with his grace and peace, that you may continue to serve him in the service you give to the whole human family!”

Papal Tiara, Given away by Paul VI] The sign of Papal Rule was surrendered by Paul VI when he disposed of the papal tiara, giving it away at the United Nations, to a Jewish merchant who in turn sold it, never to be worn again by the Conciliar antipopes. And so much the better, for they are truly not worthy of the papal tiara. Antipope Paul VI, a Mason, flaunted before the world his “victory” over the Catholic Church and this symbol of papal rule. But the papacy is much greater than any one man. So these antipopes teach that the pope no longer rules, but only directs and guides, and is no longer supreme in temporal as well as spiritual matters..

(Picture #)

Comment: This was a fulfillment of the Masonic plan to overthrow the altar and the throne. They had already conquered the Catholic monarchy, and now this was the sign that they had infiltrated the Vatican and placed an impostor on the Chair of Peter. This act, of surrendering the papal tiara, fulfilled the initiation ritual of the 30th Masonic degree of Knights of Kadosh, where the symbolically stab a crown, representing the Catholic Monarchy and the tiara, representing papal supremacy.

CONDEMNED BY:

✘ ✘ ✘

Tradition

[**Unum Sanctum, Pope Boniface VIII**] “Furthermore, we declare, we proclaim, we define that it is absolutely necessary for salvation that every human creature be subject to the Roman Pontiff.

[**First Vatican Council**] “Sess. 4, cap. 3: ...all the faithful of Christ must believe “that the Apostolic See and the Roman Pontiff hold primacy over the whole world.”

Humanism

Cult of Man

Man Worshipped as if God. Fallen man is innately Good - Idolatry!

Truth: God alone is to be worshipped. Fallen man is innately evil due to Original Sin. Antichrists and False Prophets seduce the world by flattery. Telling men how good they are. Pope Pius X said in *Pacendi* that this is one of the key marks of a modernist heretic, flattery.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] “1. A sense of the dignity of the human person has been impressing itself more and more deeply on the consciousness of contemporary man,...²⁷⁷
2. The Synod further declares that the right to religious freedom has its foundation in the very dignity of the human person,²⁷⁸ as this dignity is known through the revealed Word of God and by reason itself.”

[**Gaudium et Spes**] “9 Meanwhile the conviction grows not only that humanity can and should increasingly consolidate its control over creation, but even more, that it devolves on humanity to establish a political, social and economic order which will growingly serve man²⁷⁹ and help individuals as well as groups to affirm and develop the dignity proper to them... 9. Still, beneath all these demands lies a deeper and more widespread longing: persons and societies thirst for a full and free life worthy of man,²⁸⁰ one in which they can subject to their own welfare all that the modern world can offer them so abundantly. In addition, nations try harder every day to bring about a kind of universal community.”

John Paul II

[**Cardinal Wojtyla, to Paul VI, 1976**] “It is not primarily to exercise authority over others, but to reveal man’s royalty. That royalty is inscribed in human nature.” (on Retreat, Le Signe de contradiction, Ed. Communio/Fayard, 1979, p. 176.)

[**United States, Boston, 1979**] “I greet all Americans without distinction; I desire to meet you and to say to you, men and women of whatever religious faith or ethnic origin, children and young people, fathers, mothers, the sick and aged, that God loves you and

²⁷⁷ Note, how “contemporary man”, all men, even those not in a state of grace, now have dignity. Whereas the true teaching of the Catholic Church is that non-Catholics are undignified before God because they are under condemnation. They are not in a state of grace, and their souls cannot be pleasing to God.

²⁷⁸ God does not give man the “right” to religious freedom. False religions can never dignify man in the eyes of God.

²⁷⁹ Instead of “serve God.”

²⁸⁰ Instead of “worthy of God.”

that He has conferred on you, as human beings, and incomparable dignity.²⁸¹ I wish to say to each one of you that the Pope is your friend and the servant of your humanity.”²⁸² (D C 21 Oct. 1979 p. 870)

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “13.2 The Church cannot remain insensible to whatever serves man's true welfare,²⁸³ anymore than she can remain indifferent to what threatens it.”²⁸⁴ In various passages in its documents the Second Vatican Council has expressed the Church's fundamental solicitude that life in “the world should conform more to man's surpassing dignity” ...²⁸⁵ 14.1 ...this man is the primary route that the Church must travel in fulfilling her mission: he is the primary and fundamental way for the Church, the way traced out by Christ himself,... 14.4 She must likewise be aware of the threats to man and of all that seems to oppose the endeavor “to make human life ever more human”²⁸⁶ and make every element of this life correspond to man's true dignity²⁸⁷ -in a word, she must be aware of *all that is opposed* to that process.”²⁸⁸

[**Dives in Misericordia**] “1. While it is true that every individual human being is, as I said in my encyclical *Redemptor hominis*, the way for the Church,²⁸⁹ at the same time the Gospel and the whole of Tradition constantly show us that we must travel this way²⁹⁰

²⁸¹ God has conferred condemnation upon mankind, not dignity. Jesus Christ offers man a chance to restore his original dignity, before the fall in the Garden of Eden, if he gets baptized and becomes a member of the Catholic Church. John Paul II allows non-Catholics to think they are acceptable to God. Where is the call to conversion and the condemnation of their pagan beliefs and lifestyle? When these unsanctified souls are damned, do they take this “incomparable dignity,” with them to hell? If a man's soul is dead, how can he have “incomparable dignity?” This is the main weapon of a false prophet, flattery, otherwise known as tickling the ears of the people, or whispering sweet nothings to mankind. Men love to be flattered, due to vanity, pride, and love of the world.

²⁸² The pope is the servant of God, first and foremost! He is to serve men in the business of saving their souls, not in filling them with false illusions, and allowing them to wallow in comfort in their condemnation.

²⁸³ What serves man's true welfare? First and foremost the salvation of his soul, without which all else is meaningless.

²⁸⁴ The number one threat to man's soul is false religions and heretical teachings, propagated in public and supported by law. The goal of the Church is to denounce false religions and heretical teachings, and seek to abolish them in public life and convert souls and help Catholics avoid near occasions of sin; that is how man's true welfare is obtained.

²⁸⁵ The world should conform to God, not man, although we know this will not happen, because the world is evil, as our Lord tells us. The vast majority of men do not have a surpassing dignity, rather they are evil, wicked, vain, stubborn, and children of the devil, and so goes the world. We see the Conciliar Church does not teach that the world must conform to Catholicism.

²⁸⁶ A human is a human, be he evil or good. JPII refers to mere carnal man with no spiritual reference to his soul. The Church's duty is not to make men more human, but to make men children of God, by becoming Christlike when they enter a state of grace. Saint Michael and Lucifer (now known as Satan) are both angels, only one is faithful, the other evil and apostate.

²⁸⁷ He assumes all men have true dignity. Most men never will have true dignity, and many who had it will fall away.

²⁸⁸ What is opposed to this process? Heresy, schism, apostasy, idolatry, blasphemy, and all false religions, the very topics JPII tells Conciliar Catholics they must ignore while concentrating on what they have in common.

²⁸⁹ Jesus Christ said, “*I am the way, the truth, and the life, no man comes to the Father but by me.*” (Jn. 14:6) The way of the Church is Jesus Christ, not man.

²⁹⁰ The way of man!

with every individual just as Christ traced it out by revealing in Himself the Father and His love. In Jesus Christ, every path to man,²⁹¹ as it has been assigned once and for all to the Church in the changing context of the times.”

[**Evangelium Vitae**] “2. ...For this reason, man- living man- represents the primary and fundamental way for the Church.”

Flattery to the Highest Degree

[**UNESCO, June 2, 1980**] “Oh Man, Oh Woman, I love you with my whole heart, with my whole soul and with my whole mind,²⁹² because you are great in your dignity as man or woman, great in your value and your transcendence.²⁹³ And I love you as I love myself for my own dignity and worth.” (a speech to UNESCO. LA, p. 87)

[**United Nations, 1979**] “6. Now, availing myself of the solemn occasion of my meeting with the representatives of the nations of the earth, I wish above all to send my greetings to all the men and women living on this planet. To every man and every woman, without any exception whatever. Every human being living on earth is a member of a civil society, of a nation, many of them represented here. Each one of you, distinguished ladies and gentlemen, represents a particular State, system and political structure, but what you represent above all are individual human beings; you are all representatives of men and women, of practically all the people of the world, individual men and women, communities and people who are living the present phase of their won history and who are also part of the history of humanity as a whole, each of them a subject endowed with dignity as a human person, with his own culture, experiences and aspirations, tensions and sufferings, and legitimate expectations. This relationship is what provides the reason for all political activity, whether national or international, for in the final analysis this activity comes from man, is exercised by man and is for man.”²⁹⁴

[**St. Denis Basilica 1980**] “I wish...to give honour to motherhood and to faith in man...” (D C June 15, 1980, p. 571.)

[**New Delhi, March, 1986**] “He who addresses you is convinced that man is the root that the Catholic Church must follow to be faithful to itself...”²⁹⁵ - India has an enormous amount to offer the world in this task of understanding man and the truth of his

²⁹¹ Man is supposed to travel the path of the Catholic Church, to Christ! John Paul II says that Christ must travel the path of man. The path is Jesus Christ and His Church, not man. Blasphemy!

²⁹² Here he gives to man the highest expression of love, that is reserved for God alone. I quote: “*And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with thy whole heart, and with thy whole soul, and with thy whole mind, and with thy whole strength. This is the first commandment.*” (Mark 12:30) John Paul II has placed man as the object of the First Commandment, thus having man pretend to usurp God.

²⁹³ What transcendence does a man have who is a child of the devil? It is Satan who speaks within him.

²⁹⁴ A mimic of the Most Blessed Trinity, “through Him, In Him, and With Him, in the unity of the Holy Ghost,” but with man replacing God. John Paul II attributes the motivation and goal of all human societies as originating from man, for the service of man, and end in man.

²⁹⁵ Jesus Christ is the root of the Catholic Church, not man! The Church must follow Christ, not man! “*I Jesus... I am the root and stock of David, the bright and morning star.*” (Apoc. 22:16)

existence.²⁹⁶ What it offers in a special manner is a noble vision of man,²⁹⁷ man, pilgrim of the Absolute, on his way, according to a purpose, looking for the face of God.²⁹⁸ Is not this what Mahatma Gandhi expressed... Collaboration between all religions is necessary for the good of mankind...we unite to proclaim the truth about man...”²⁹⁹ (addressed to religious and cultural representative. D C of March 16, 1986, p. 284-5)

[**United Nations, 1995**] “The church herself does not give technical advice, nor does she promote any specific political or economic program. Rather, she speaks to the human heart and magnifies the voice of human conscience. She seeks to educate and ennoble people so that they accept responsibility for themselves and for others. In the context of the community of nations, the church's message is simple yet absolutely crucial for the survival of humanity and the world: The human person must be the true focus of all social, political and economic activity.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[**Jeremias 17:5**] “Thus saith the Lord: Curse be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord.”

[**Romans 1:22,25**] “For professing themselves to be wise, they became fools...Who changed the truth of God into a lie; and worshipped and served the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.”

[**Jeremias 10:23-24**] “I know, O Lord, that the way of a man is not his: neither is it in a man to walk, and to direct his steps. Correct me, O Lord, but yet with judgment: and not in thy fury, lest thou bring me to nothing.”

The Lord says we are all Sinners and prone to evil.

[**Genesis 8:21**] “The imagination and thought of man’s heart are prone to evil from his youth:”

²⁹⁶ Is this not the job of the Holy Catholic Church, to teach man the reason he exists and his duties before God? Does not the Catholic Church already possess the truth? She does not need to search and understand the truth. For Jesus Christ is the Truth and the Catholic Church is His Body on earth. Since when does the Church go to Satan for the truth of man’s existence?

²⁹⁷ Jesus Christ says, men are wretched, rebellious sinners, and children of the devil by our own perverse choice, inheritors of original sin and perpetrators of actual sin, who are under condemnation and need to be saved. John Paul II says, the Hindu vision of man is noble, commendable and laudable, all men, obviously included, are the non-Catholics to whom he is addressing. This is not Catholic teaching! This is not of Christ!

²⁹⁸ Of course he is searching, because he is lost! Does not the Catholic Church already have the face of God, the Holy Face of Jesus Christ?

²⁹⁹ The Catholic Church is to proclaim the truth about God, not man and his pagan false religions! Can the Catholic Church unite with other religions? No, but the Conciliar Church can!

[**Romans 3:9-12**] “What then? Do we excel them? No, not so. For we have charged both Jews, and Greeks, that they are all under sin. As it is written: There is not any man just. There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. All have turned out of the way; they are become unprofitable together: there is none that doth good, there is not so much as one.

[**1John 1:8,10**] “If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.”

[**Romans 3:23**] “For all have sinned, and do need the glory of God.”

Sinful man has no Dignity

[**Colossians 3:5-8**] “Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth: fornication, uncleanness, lust, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is the service of idols: For which things the wrath of God cometh upon the children of unbelief: In which you also walked some time, when you lived in them...stripping yourselves of the old man with his deeds.”³⁰⁰

Non-Catholics are Evil, Children of the Devil, and in Darkness.

[**Ephesians 4:22**] “To put off, according to the former conversation, the old man, who is corrupted,”³⁰¹ according to the desires of error.”

[**1John 3:8-10**] “He that committeth sin is of the devil: for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose, the Son of God appeared, that he might destroy the works of the devil. Whosoever is born of God, committeth not sin.”³⁰² for his seed abideth in him, and he can not sin, because he is born of God. In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil.”

[**Matthew 7:11**] “If you being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children:...”³⁰³

[**Matthew 13:38**] “And the field, is the world. And the good seed are the children of the kingdom. And the cockle, are the children of the wicked one.”³⁰⁴

[**2Peter 2:12**] “But these men, as irrational beasts, naturally tending to the snare and to destruction,”³⁰⁵ blaspheming those things which they know not, shall perish in their corruption...”

³⁰⁰ This “old man” with his deeds, is not too dignified, as you have just read. This is the condition of unsanctified man.

³⁰¹ Again this “old man” is corrupted and has no dignity.

³⁰² Sin, in this context, means mortal sin, which separates man from God.

³⁰³ Jesus Christ calls non-believers, evil! So much for the dignity of man without Christ. Does JP II ever speak like this?

³⁰⁴ Who are these children of the wicked one? According to John Paul II they do not exist. Does he ever point them out, reprove them, call them to conversion, or even mention them? (2 Tim. 4:2)

[**John 12:46**] “I am come a light into the world: that whosoever believeth in me, may not remain in darkness.”

Conciliar Church; teachers of fables and philosophy of men

[**Colossians 2:8**] “Beware lest any man cheat you by philosophy, and vain deceit; according to the tradition of men, according to the elements of the world, and not according to Christ.”

[**2Timothy 4:3-5**] “There shall be a time, when they will not endure sound doctrine; but, according to their own desires, they will heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears: And will indeed turn away their hearing from the truth, but will be turned unto fables.”

[**1Timothy 4:1-2**] “Now the Spirit manifestly saith, that in the last times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to spirits of error, and doctrines of devils, Speaking lies in hypocrisy, and having their conscience seared.”

Man must crucify and deny himself, not praise himself.

[**Mark 8:34**] “If any man will follow me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.”

[**Matthew 16:24-25**] “Then Jesus said to his disciples: If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. For he that will save his life, shall lose it: and he that shall lose his life for my sake, shall find it. For what doth it profit a man, if he gain the whole world, and suffer the loss of his own soul?”

Tradition

[**Imortale Dei, Pope Leo XIII**] “If the intelligence adheres to false ideas, if the will chooses to attach itself to evil, neither will attain its perfection; both depart from their natural dignity and are corrupted. ...to the extent in which man adheres to error or attaches himself to evil, he loses his final dignity...”

[**Roman Missal, Prayer of Thursday in Passion Week**] “Grant, we beseech, O almighty God, that the dignity of humanity, impaired by excessive indulgence, may be restored by the earnest practice of healing restraint.”

[**Editae Saepe, Pius X**] “Acts which spring from natural goodness have only the appearance of virtue, they cannot last of themselves, nor can they merit salvation.”

[**St. Pope Pius X**] “There is only one human dignity and that is Catholic dignity.”
(Translated by Fr. Berto.)

³⁰⁵ We read here, that fallen man’s natural tendency will lead him to eternal damnation, so much for the dignity of fallen man.

[**Mirari Vos, Pope Gregory XVI**] "...When all restraints are removed by which men are kept on the narrow path of truth, their nature, which is already inclined to evil, propels them to ruin."

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] "...[O]n the other hand, and this according to the same apostle is the distinguishing mark of Antichrist, man has with infinite temerity put himself in the place of God, raising himself above all that is called God."

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] "...although [man] cannot utterly extinguish in himself all knowledge of God, he has contemned God's majesty and, as it were, made of the universe a temple wherein he himself is to be adored."

[**Condemnation of the Sillon, Pope Pius X**] "But stranger still, alarming and saddening, are the audacity and frivolity of men who call themselves Catholics and dream of re-shaping society under such condition, and of establishing on earth, over and beyond the pale of the Catholic Church 'the reign of love and justice' with workers coming from everywhere, of all religions and of no religion, with or without beliefs, so long as they forego what might divide them--their religious and philosophical convictions, and so long as they share what unites them--a generous ideal and moral forces drawn from whence they can...What is to come of this collaboration? A mere verbal and chimerical construction in which we shall see, glowing in a jumble, and in seductive confusion, the words Liberty, Justice, Fraternity, Love, Equality and human exaltation, all resting on an ill-understood human dignity. It will be a tumultuous agitation, sterile for the end proposed, but which will benefit the less utopian exploiters of the people. Yes, we can truly say the Sillon, its eyes fixed on a chimera, brings Socialism in its train... and is now no more than a miserable effluent of the great movement of apostasy being organized in every country for the establishment of a One-world Church which shall have neither dogmas, nor hierarchy, neither discipline of the mind, nor curb for the passions, and which, under the pretext of freedom and human dignity."

[**True Devotion to Mary, St. Louis Marie de Montfort**] "79.1. Our soul, united to our body, has become so carnal that it is called flesh: "All flesh having corrupted its way." (Gen. 6:12). We have nothing for our portion but pride and blindness of spirit, hardness of heart, weakness and inconstancy of soul, concupiscence, revolted passions, and sicknesses in the body. We are naturally prouder than peacocks, more groveling than toads, more vile than unclean animals, more envious than serpents, more gluttonous than hogs, more furious than tigers, lazier than tortoises, weaker than reeds. and more capricious than weathercocks. We have within ourselves nothing but the anger of God and everlasting Hell."

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Masons/Illuminate

[**The Conspiracy of the Alta Vendita of the Carbonari**] Discussing their plot to destroy the Church: “Now then to assure ourselves a Pope of the required dimensions, it is a question first of shaping for him, for this Pope, a generation worthy of the reign we are dreaming of...And this Pontiff, like most of his contemporaries, will be necessarily more or less imbued with the Italian and humanitarian principle that we are going to begin to put into circulation.” (Published at the request of Pius IX by Cretineau-Joly’s *The Roman Church and Revolution*)³⁰⁶

Incarnationilism and Redemptionalism: All Men Are United To Jesus Christ - Heresy!

Truth: Only The Baptized Who Are In A State Of Grace Are United To Jesus Christ

Comment: The Word, Jesus Christ was incarnated into a single human nature, not to the nature of every man, nor to a fictitious universal human nature. The Redemption did not affect the salvation of all men, only those who cooperate with God, get baptized, become members of the Catholic Church and die in a state of grace. Although Jesus Christ redeemed all men, not all men will be redeemed, because most men will not cooperate with God’s grace. Jesus Christ’s death on the Cross was sufficient to redeem all men but will only be efficient in redeeming a few men. The fruits of redemption are won only by the elect who gain eternal salvation. John Paul teaches all men have received the effective fruits of the Redemption by the fact the Christ died on the Cross, uniting Himself to all men, whether they cooperate with His grace or not.

HERESY IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

Incarnationalism

[**Gaudium et Spes**] "22. Human nature, by the very fact that it was assumed, not absorbed, in Him, has been raised in us to a dignity beyond compare. For, by His incarnation, he the Son of God, has in a certain way united Himself with each man."³⁰⁷

Redemptionalism

³⁰⁶ 2nd volume, original edition, 1859; reprinted by Circle of the French Renaissance, Paris, 1976; Mgr. Delassus produced these documents again in his work *The Anti-Christian Conspiracy*, DDB, 1919, Tome III, pp. 1035-1092.

³⁰⁷ Men are only united to Christ, who cooperate with the redemptive act, which is the Crucifixion, not the Incarnation. Men must cooperate by getting baptized and submitting to the Holy Catholic Church, by membership and obedience. If man fulfills these requirements, then and only then, does he become united to Christ!

[**Lumen Gentium**] “7. In the human nature united to Himself, the Son of God, by overcoming death through His own death and resurrection, redeemed man and changed him into a new creation.”³⁰⁸

John Paul II

[**Assisi, October 27, 1986**] “It is possible that men not be conscious of their radical unity of origin and of their insertion in the very same divine plan.³⁰⁹ But despite such divisions, they are included in the grand and single design of God in Jesus Christ, who united Himself in a certain way with every man even if he is not conscious of it.”³¹⁰

Incarnationalism

[**Dominum et Vivificantem**] “50. “The Word became flesh.” The Incarnation of God the Son signifies the taking up into unity with God not only of human nature, but in this human nature, in a sense, of everything that is “flesh”: the whole of humanity,³¹¹ the entire visible and material world.³¹² The Incarnation, then, also has a cosmic significance, a cosmic dimension.”³¹³ “...The first born of all creation, becoming incarnate in the individual humanity of Christ, unites Himself in some way with the entire reality of man, which is also “flesh”--and in this reality with all “flesh,” with the whole of creation.”³¹⁴

Redemptionalism

[**To the Cardinals, December 22, 1979**] “It belongs to the Church...to defend the dignity of man, of every man...because...Jesus Christ united Himself forever with each one...” (to Cardinals, D C January 20, 1980, p. 52.)

[**Osservatore Romano, May 6, 1980**] “Christ obtained, once and for all, the salvation of man - of EACH man and of ALL men,³¹⁵ of those whom no one shall snatch from His hand...Who can change the fact that we are redeemed - a fact that is as powerful and as

³⁰⁸ Man must cooperate with God in order to be freed from sin and transformed into a new creation. It is heresy to say all men are transformed into a new creation by the mere fact of the Incarnation, Death, and Resurrection. There is a deceptive use of the word, redemption, throughout all of JPII’s documents. The truth he never mentions is, although the redemption is sufficient to save all men, it will only be efficient and save only a few men, because men must cooperate in order to receive the benefits of the Redemption.

³⁰⁹ As long as they remain outside the Catholic Church they fit into God’s divine plan as the souls on the road to Hell, the reprobate, the impious.

³¹⁰ Heresy! He says all men are united to Christ. If so, then most men must not be conscious of it, and thus John Paul II makes it clear that this is the case indeed. This is a complete denial of freewill, and God’s foreknowledge of the predestined and His ability to get them baptized and bring them into the Catholic Church within their one lifetime.

³¹¹ Jesus Christ is not united to all flesh. How can He be united to a unsanctified man, who is a child of the devil? If Christ does not dwell in the soul of man, how can He dwell in their flesh? Christ dwells only in the sanctified man.

³¹² This is a description of the pantheistic New Age Christ.

³¹³ This is the New Age, Cosmic-Christ! Refer to section on pantheism.

³¹⁴ *First Vatican Council*, Canons of the Catholic Faith, Can. 3, [Against pantheism]. “If anyone shall say that one and the same thing is the substance or essence of God and of all things: let him be anathema.”

³¹⁵ He teaches direct heresy, by saying that all men are saved.

fundamental as creation itself...We became again the property of the Father, thanks to that Love Who does not recoil from the ignominy of the Cross to be able to guarantee to all men' (John 10:28). The Church announces today the paschal certitude of the Resurrection, the CERTITUDE of salvation."

[**Redemptor Hominis**] "13.3 We are dealing with "each" man, for each man is included in the mystery of Redemption, and with each man, Christ has united Himself forever through this mystery."³¹⁶

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**, p. 219] "The exhortation "Be not afraid!" should be interpreted as having a very broad meaning. In a certain sense it was an exhortation addressed to all people...Why should we have no fear? Because man has been redeemed by God."

He teaches men are indestructible (all men are saved), effectively denying hell - the second death.

[**United Nations, 1979**] "15. I consider that the famous opening words of the Charter of the United Nations, in which "the peoples of the United Nations, determined to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war" solemnly reaffirmed "faith in fundamental human rights, in the dignity and worth of the human person... spiritual realities is my concern for the cause of peace, peace which is built up by men and women uniting around what is most fully and profoundly human, around what raises them above the world about them and determines their indestructible grandeur -- indestructible in spite of the death to which everyone on earth is subject."

He teaches that Christ fulfilled pagan Religions.

[**Tertio Millennio Adveniente**] "6. ...Jesus Christ is the new beginning of everything. In him all things come into their own; they are taken up and given back to the Creator from whom they first came. Christ is thus the fulfillment of the yearning of all the world's religions and, as such, he is their sole and definitive completion. Just as God in Christ speaks to humanity of himself, so in Christ all humanity and the whole of creation speaks of itself to God indeed, it gives itself to God. Everything thus returns to its origin. Jesus Christ is the recapitulation of everything (cf. Eph 1:10) and at the same time the fulfillment of all things in God: a fulfillment which is the glory of God. The religion founded upon Jesus Christ is a religion of glory; it is a newness of life for the praise of the glory of God (cf. Eph 1:12). All creation is in reality a manifestation of his glory. In particular, man (vivens homo) is the epiphany of God's glory, man who is called to live by the fullness of life in God." [RJMI Comment: Vital Immanence, Christ in all religions, in man]

Comment: Antipope John Paul II infers that idolatry and false religions paved the road for Christ instead of the Old Covenant Religion of Judaism. This is blasphemy and

³¹⁶ Does this mean Christ is united to all the unsanctified souls and all the souls in hell?

sacrilege. In this we see the heresy of Vital Immanence condemned by Pope Pius X in *Pacendi*. In short, this heresy teaches that all men have an inner religious sense and this unites them to God.

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

Only Faithful Catholics are united with Jesus Christ and children of God

[**Romans 9:8**] “That is to say, not they that are the children of the flesh, are the children of God; but they, that are the children of the promise, are accounted for the seed.”

[**Ephesians 2:2-3,19**] “Wherein in time past you walked according to the course of this world, according to the price of the power of this air, of the spirit that now worketh on the children of unbelief.³¹⁷ In which also we all conversed in time past, in the desires of our flesh, fulfilling the will of the flesh and our thoughts, and were by nature children of wrath, even as the rest...Now therefore you are no more strangers and foreigners;³¹⁸ but you are fellow citizens with the saints, and the domestics of God.”

[**John 8:42-44**] “Jesus therefore said to them: If God were your Father, you would indeed love me. For from God I proceeded, and came.... You are of your father the devil, and the desires of your father you will do.”

[**John 1:11-12**] “He came amongst his own, and they received him not. For as many as received him he gave them power to be made sons of God, to those who believe in his name.”

[**Galatians 3:26-27**] “For you are children of God by faith, in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized in Christ, have put on Christ.”

[**1John 5:1,4,13**] “Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ, is born of God...For whatsoever is born of God, overcometh the world: and this is the victory which overcometh the world, our faith...These things I write to you, that you many know that you have eternal life, you who believe in the name of the Son of God.”

Tradition

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] “We proclaim that We have no other program in the Supreme Pontificate but that “of restoring all things in Christ” (Eph 1:10), so that

³¹⁷ The children of unbelief work with the spirit of the devil, not of the Holy Spirit that proceeds from Christ, and are children of wrath, by nature.

³¹⁸ All the unconverted are not united to Christ; they are strangers and foreigners to God.

“Christ may be all in all”³¹⁹ (Col. 3:2)...Now the way to reach Christ is not hard to find: it is the Church.”

All men are born with original sin, and united to the devil, not Christ.

[**Council Of Florence, 1438-1445**] "Regarding children, indeed, because of danger of death, which can often take place, when no help can be brought to them by another remedy than through the sacrament of baptism, through which they are snatched from the domination of the devil and adopted among the sons of God."³²⁰

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] “Moreover, human nature was stained by original sin, and is therefore more disposed to vice than to virtue”

New Religion for a New World Order

The Holy Catholic Church’s Teachings & Mission Change as time Progresses - Apostasy!

Truth: The Holy Catholic Church’s Teachings and Mission never change.

A) New World Order:

Messianic Antichrist Kingdom Gathering of the Tribes, Nations, and Tongues to Worship the Beast

APOSTASY IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] “8. Meanwhile the conviction grows not only that humanity can and should increasingly consolidate its control over creation, but even more, that it devolves on humanity to establish a political, social and economic order which will growingly serve man and help individuals as well as groups to affirm and develop the dignity proper to them... 9. Still, beneath all these demands lies a deeper and more widespread longing: persons and societies thirst for a full and free life worthy of man;

³¹⁹ You have just read, Jesus Christ is not in all men. Only Catholics who are in a state of grace are in Christ. It is the Catholic Church’s mission to bring men to Christ, through membership and obedience to all Her teachings.

³²⁰ Note: this is accomplished by the Sacrament of Baptism, not by the distinct fact of the Incarnation. The grace Christ won for mankind was through the Crucifixion, not the Incarnation. The merit of Christ’s Passion is what saves men of good will, not the Incarnation.

one in which they can subject to their own welfare all that the modern world can offer them so abundantly. In addition, nations try harder every day to bring about a kind of universal community.”

[**Dignitatis Humanae**] “84. In view of the increasingly close ties of mutual dependence today between all the inhabitants and peoples of the earth, the apt pursuit and efficacious attainment of the universal common good³²¹ now require of the community of nations that it organize itself in a manner suited to its present responsibilities... Already existing international and regional organizations are certainly well-deserving of the human race.³²² These are the first efforts at laying the foundations on an international level for a community of all men to work for the solution to the serious problems of our times, to encourage progress everywhere, and to obviate wars of whatever kind. In all of these activities the Church takes joy in the spirit of true brotherhood flourishing between Christians and non-Christians as it strives to make ever more strenuous efforts to relieve abundant misery... 85. The present solidarity of mankind also calls for a revival of greater international cooperation in the economic field.³²³ Although nearly all peoples have become autonomous, they are far from being free of every form of undue dependence, and far from escaping all danger of serious internal difficulties... The development of a nation depends on human and financial aids...If an authentic economic order is to be established on a world-wide basis, ”³²⁴

John Paul II

[**Delhi, India, 1986**] “Would that these words and other expressions of holy books from other great religious traditions present on the fertile soil of India, be a source of inspiration for all the people and for their leaders in the search for justice among the people, and of peace between all the nations of the world. Mahatma Gandhi taught us that if all men and women, whatever the differences among them, embrace the truth, in the respect and dignity unique to every human being, a new world order,³²⁵ a civilization of love can be attained.” (La Croix of February 4, 1986.)

[**United Nations, 1979**] “4. This confidence and conviction on the part of the Apostolic See is the result, as I have said, not of merely political reasons but of the religious and moral character of *the mission of the Roman Catholic Church*. As a universal community embracing faithful belonging to almost all countries and continents, nations, peoples, races, languages and cultures, the Church is deeply interested in the existence and activity

³²¹ What is the “universal common good?”

³²² How can non-Catholic organizations be good for the human race, and bring peace and justice?

³²³ Note: no primary emphasis on cooperation in the spiritual field, by stating the necessity of embracing the Catholic faith, if they wish to have true peace and justice. Economic hardship, in most cases, is brought upon a nation by the will of God, as a punishment to a pagan nation, or an unfaithful Catholic nation, via, war, famine, earthquake, and other natural catastrophes, as well as war itself, the direct result of the will of God, to punish or destroy the wicked. How can men live in harmony and peace, when they worship false gods? This is the false peace of Antichrist, where all nations come together to worship the beast.

³²⁴ This New World Order is not The Holy Roman Empire!

³²⁵ What New World Order can this be, that includes all non-Catholic religions? It can only be that of Antichrist!

of the Organization (United Nations) whose very name tells us that it *unites and associates* nations and States.... 7. I would like to express the wish that, in view of its universal character, the United Nations Organization will never cease to be the forum, *the high tribune from which all man's problems are appraised in truth and justice*... 11. In this titanic labor of building up the peaceful future of our planet the United Nations Organization has undoubtedly a key function and guiding role, for which it must refer to the just ideals contained in the Universal Declaration of Human Rights.”

[The Freedom of Conscience and of Religion, 1980] “1.3 ...the Church feels she is acting in full accord with the joint commitment contained in the Final Act, namely, “to promote and encourage the effective exercise of civil, political, economic, social, cultural, and other liberties and rights, all deriving from the dignity inherent in the human person, and essential for his free and integral development”; she thus intends to make use of the criterion acknowledging “the universal importance of human rights and fundamental liberties, the respect of which is an essential factor of peace, justice, and welfare necessary to the development of friendly relationships and cooperation among them and among all States.”³²⁶ (On eve of Madrid Conference on European Security and Cooperation, in regards to the Helsinki Final Act (1975). “The Freedom of Conscience and of Religion”, The Daughters of St. Paul)

[Redemptor Hominis] “1. At the close of the second Millennium THE REDEEMER OF MAN, Jesus Christ, is the center of the universe and of history.³²⁷ To him go my thoughts and my heart in this solemn moment of the world that the Church and the whole family of present-day humanity are now living.³²⁸ In fact, this time, in which God in his hidden design has entrusted to me,³²⁹ after my beloved Predecessor John Paul I, the universal service connected with the Chair of Saint Peter in Rome, is already very close to the year 2000. At this moment it is difficult to say what mark that year will leave on the face of human history or what it will bring to each people, nation, country and continent,³³⁰ in spite of the efforts already being made to foresee some events...17.1 In any case, we cannot fail to recall at this point, with esteem and profound hope for the future, the magnificent effort made to give life to the United Nations Organization,³³¹ and effort

³²⁶ JP II, on the eve of the Madrid Conference on European Security and Cooperation, 9/1/80, sent this personal letter to the heads of state of the nations who signed the Helsinki Final Act (1975). This Final Act sounds like the Final Solution for all those who do not serve the Antichrist and his cronies. This Act supports the UN resolutions in its implementation of a One World Government, gaining complete economic, political, religious, military control (Apoc. 13:7). We see JP II lend his full support to these antichristic organizations of men and the devil. Of special note, the Apostate Jewish power is where Antichrist will reside; he uses the United Nations for his goals, that of the Jewish Power. If the United Nations tries to free itself from the Judaic power, it will be punished or even destroyed if it must be.

³²⁷ Jesus Christ is not the center of this world, Satan is. Jesus Christ has been thoroughly blasphemed, mocked, and ignored.

³²⁸ What solemn moment is he referring to? The world is the most wicked that it has ever been. The solemn moment is the advent of Antichrist and his New World Order.

³²⁹ JP II, also, has a hidden design that comes from the Hidden Hand of Satan!

³³⁰ We see hidden in these sentences, key words, which Luciferian and Satanist look for, the word, “mark” referring to the Mark of the Beast, that humans will receive, in which all peoples and nations will serve him (Apoc. 13:12,16). Why the obsession with the year 2000? It seems all the one-worlders are pointing to the same time, and they all are one mind with the beast (Apoc. 17:12-14).

³³¹ The USA, Babylon of the Apocalypse chapter 18, and the False Prophet in Rome, gives life to the Beast, the United Nations, which is controlled by the Zionist forces, whose home is Antichrist Israel. The USA

conductive to the definitions and establishment of man's objective and inviolable rights, with the member states obliging each other to observe them rigorously.³³² This commitment has been accepted and ratified by almost all present-day states, and this should constitute a guarantee that human rights will become throughout the world a fundamental principle of work for man's welfare."

The Conciliar Church is United with the World

[**Oriente Lumen**] "4.1. Letting the world ask us its questions, listening with humility and tenderness, in full solidarity with those who express them."³³³

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✘ ✘ ✘

New World Order - The Gathering of the Nations

Comment: The false prophet's main goal is to unite the nations and religions, bring them together to prepare them for worldwide worship of the Beast, the Antichrist. The two main obstacles are nationalism and religion. Nationalism must be eliminated, to create a worldwide Babel, in which all tribes, nations, and tongues blend together, contrary to God's will. The hardest task is to unite all religions, and eventually subject them to the rule of Antichrist, which is being accomplished by a False Prophet at this very moment, by preaching indifference to heresy, blasphemy, and idolatry, while trying to find common ground in which all agree -- via, "we are all human". The False Prophet is the central figure in gathering together the world religions in a common union.

Holy Scripture

lends them physical assistance; the False Prophet confirms them spiritually. "*And it was given him to give life to the image of the beast, and that the image of the beast should speak; and should cause, that whosoever will not adore the image of the beast, should be slain.*" (Apoc. 13:15) The United States is the other beast of Apocalypse 13:11, who forces the world to worship the first beast, apostate Israel, and their instrument, the United Nations. The whole world sat in fear and awe of the other beast, the United States, when this Babylonian harlot made fire come down from heaven (Apoc. 13:13), and forces all to bow down to apostate Jews and Israel. The United States, the physical Babylon, and Rome the spiritual Babylon, will be destroyed when the Antichrist no longer needs her, and the Antichrist and European Kings shall destroy her, when Antichrist ascends to full visible power (Apoc. 17:12-17). The destruction of the USA and Rome is a just punishment from God, and God allows the Antichrist and the European kings to do the dirty work. To suffer at the hands of these evil plotters whom they put their trust in is just.

³³² John Paul II supports the United Nations and its one world army. He justifies them to enforce/oblige their Antichrist rule, "rigorously," over all the States of the world.

³³³ Its one thing to answer questions, to those of the World, meaning in this context, non-Catholics; it is quite another to say you are in full solidarity with them. If you must teach and reprove them, and call them to conversion, how can you be in full solidarity with them? What does this term mean? How is the Church united with them? Proof that this Church, which is united with the non-Catholic world, is not the Holy Catholic Church.

[**Apocalypse 16:13-14**] "And I saw the from the mouth of the dragon, and from the mouth of the beast, and from the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs.³³⁴ These are the spirits of devils working signs, and they go forth unto the kings of the whole earth, to gather them to battle against the great day of the Almighty God."

[**Apocalypse 19:19**] "And I saw the beast and all the kings of the earth, gathered together to make war against him who sat upon the horse, and his armies."

The Plotters have one mind, one plan, with the Beast.

[**Apocalypse 17:12-13**] "And the ten horns which thou sawest, are ten kings, who have not yet received a kingdom, but shall receive power as kings one hour after the beast. These have one design: and their strength and power they shall deliver to the beast."

[**Psalms 82:4-6**] "They have taken a malicious counsel against thy people, and have consulted against thy saints. They have said: Come and let us destroy them, so that they be not a nation (a Catholic world): and let the name of Israel (Catholic) be remembered no more. For they have contrived with one consent: they have made a covenant together against thee."

Gathers Nations by Seduction

[**Apocalypse 13:14**] "And he seduced them that dwell on the earth, for the signs, which were given him to do in the sight of the beast, saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make the image of the beast, which had the wound by the sword, and lived."

[**2Thessalonians 2:9-11**] "Whose coming is according to the working of Satan, in all power, and signs, and lying wonders, And in all seduction of iniquity to them that perish; because they receive not the love of the truth, that they may be saved. Therefore God shall send them the operation of error, to believe lying: That all may be judged who have not believed the truth, but have consented to iniquity."

[**Apocalypse 20:7**] "And when the thousand years shall be finished, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, and shall go forth, and seduce the nations, which are over the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, and shall gather them together to battle, the number of whom is as the sand of the sea."

[**Apocalypse 12:9**] "And that great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, who is called the devil and Satan, who seduceth the whole world; and he was cast unto the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him."

[**Apocalypse 19:20**] "And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet, who wrought signs before him, wherewith he seduced them who received the character of the

³³⁴ The Dragon is Satan, the Beast is the Antichrist, and the False Prophet is an apostate Antipope.

beast, and who adored his image. These two were cast alive into the pool of fire, burning with brimstone.”

[**Romans 16:17-18**] “Now I beseech you brethren, to mark them who make dissensions and offences contrary to the doctrine which you have learned, and avoid them. For they that are such, serve not Christ our Lord, but their own belly; and by pleasing speeches and good words, seduce the hearts of the innocent.”

[**Ecclus. 12:15**] “An enemy speaketh sweetly with his lips, but in his heart he lieth in wait, to throw thee into a pit.”

Worldwide Economic, Political, and Religious Control

[**Apocalypse 13:7-8**] “And it was given him to make war against the saints, and to overcome them.³³⁵ And power was given him over every tribe, and people, and tongue, and nation.³³⁶ And all that dwell upon the earth adored him,³³⁷ whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb, which was slain from the beginning of the world.”

[**Daniel 7:21-25**] “I beheld, and lo, that horn made war against the saints, and prevailed over them, Till the Ancient of days came and gave judgment to the saints of the most High, and the time came, and the saints obtained the kingdom.³³⁸ And thus he said: The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be greater than all the kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.”

[**Daniel 8:23-25**] “And after their reign, when iniquities shall be grown up, there shall arise a king of a shameless face, and understanding dark sentences.³³⁹ And his power shall be strengthened but not by his own force:³⁴⁰ and he shall lay all things waste, and shall prosper, and do more than can be believed.³⁴¹ And he shall destroy the mighty, and

³³⁵ Faithful Catholics will not be publicly visible; they will be underground. And only the apostate Conciliar Catholics will be allowed a limited public visibility.

³³⁶ Indicating total political, economic, military control over whole world.

³³⁷ Indicating complete religious control. Once all the religions are gathered together in common; then apostate Judaism rises out of the ashes of the discordant and chaotic world, which the Zionists have created, and bring in their order, the satanic order of Antichrist. So much for the heresy of Universal Salvation, and how man is good and has a dignity beyond compare; as we read here, almost the whole world will receive the mark of the beast and serve Antichrist.

³³⁸ We see, only Jesus Christ can save faithful Catholics from these days, by His second coming, in which He cuts these days short, or no flesh would survive to witness His second coming.

³³⁹ He shall be deeply into the occult. The Orthodox Jews, who practice Cabalistic Judaism, are warlocks. If you read the Cabala, it is nothing but a book of curses, black magic, and perversion, right out of Babylon. These teachings are rooted and justified in the Talmud. These Jews will put any witch to shame!

³⁴⁰ His power comes from Satan, also known as Lucifer, the Dragon. “*And the beast, which I saw, was like to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion.. And the dragon gave him his own strength, and great power.*” (Apoc. 13:2)

³⁴¹ Do not be fooled by the prosperity of the apostate Jews.

the people of the saints,³⁴² According to his will, and craft shall be successful in his hand.³⁴³ and his heart shall be puffed up, and in the abundance of all things he shall kill many: and he shall rise up against the prince of princes, and shall be broken without hand.”³⁴⁴

[**Apocalypse 17:12-14**] “And the ten horns which thou sawest, are ten kings, who have not yet received a kingdom, but shall receive power as kings one hour after the beast.³⁴⁵ These have one design: and their strength and power they shall deliver to the beast. These shall fight with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them, because he is Lord of lords, and King of kings, and they that are with him are called, the elect, and faithful.”

Comment: One design: They all point to the year 2000, Global 2000, Goals 2000, Millennial 2000, Jubilee 2000, etc. Antichrist is telling us, through his slaves, when he plans to come to full visible power. Whether his plans will be on target or a little sooner or later, we shall see, but he will ultimately need to use force, to take complete and full power. Who is to deny that every news report is identical in what they report, because it comes from the same mind. Who is to deny that if they turn the channel on their TV sets, they get the exact same news at the exact same time, brainwashing the public only with what they wish them to see and hear. The best thing you can do is only use your TV set for videos, that are screened by you ahead of time. Satan’s slaves behave as programmed robots in that their free will is greatly inhibited by Satan. The more power the devil has over man the more he loses his free will to the point that he sins against the Holy Ghost, and then there is no return. So we see the blindness of most Catholics, in the face of the gross abominations of John Paul II. These Catholics do not even have common sense. They are worse than the pagans in the world. Our Lord said, seven times more devils return to a house once swept clean, if they are invited.

Tradition

[**Quo Graviores, Pope Leo XIII**] “...Our Predecessor Pius VII of happy memory, published a bull on September 13, 1821, beginning by the words: Ecclesiam a Jesu Christo...What happened long ago is still being renewed, especially during the deplorable epoch in which we live, an epoch that seems to resemble the last times announced so often by the Apostles, when “there should come mockers, walking according to their own desires in ungodliness” (Jude 1:18). It is not unknown to anyone what a prodigious

³⁴² Because of this crushing of the saints, that God has allowed, there will be a famine for truth, in that it will all but disappear from public view; a righteous punishment from God to unfaithful Catholics, and all men. “Behold the days come, saith the Lord, and I will send forth a famine into the land: not a famine of bread, nor a thirst of water, but of hearing the word of the Lord.” (Amos 8:11-13)

³⁴³ The freemasons refer to their occult practices as the “craft.” They are confident in the success of their New World Order, only because they know this power has been given them, as testified in Holy Scripture. God gave them this permission, so as to test the elect, and show the elect how evil Satan is and how much he truly hates God. These men become vain by this success, and are filled with a false confidence, when they see their plans come to pass, and this adds to their vanity, pride, and egotism. No great prophets are they, for all who have an ounce of faith can read in Scripture and Tradition, that this was precisely prophesied to happen, well before these final day conspirators were born.

³⁴⁴ The Prince of princes, Jesus Christ, who shall break him in pieces upon His Second Coming!

³⁴⁵ “One hour,” referring to the 3 1/2 year reign of Antichrist.

number of guilty men have banded together in these very difficult times against the Lord and against His Christ, having done everything to deceive the faithful by the subtleties of false and vain philosophy, to wrest them from the bosom of the Church in the mad hope of overturning this same Church."

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] Goal of the one world conspirators: "To wish to destroy the religion and the Church which God Himself has established, and whose perpetuity He insures by His protection, and to bring back after a lapse of eighteen centuries the manners and customs of the pagans, is signal folly and audacious impiety...In this insane and wicked endeavor we may almost see the implacable hatred and spirit of revenge with which Satan himself is inflamed against Jesus Christ."

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Protocols of the Elders of Zion

Comment: After the Chaos they instigate; then comes their Order; their rule; their law; their justice; their peace; their love; their morality. They inject liberalism into society that leads to anarchy/chaos, then temper and tame by their law and order, which will ultimately use force.

[**Protocol XXII**] "3...Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God?...We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled license³⁴⁶ any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right of everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and a like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honourably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's ego... 4. Our authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles and which are nothing else, to speak honestly, but utopian..."

³⁴⁶ When things have gotten out of hand, JP2, in an act to deceive the elect, has said, liberty does not mean license, easing Catholics into the domain of these Elders of Zion, whom he calls, our elder brothers in the faith. You see, John Paul II does not ultimately promote outright liberalism; he wants to bring the world under the rule and dominion of the Antichrist, who will demand to be worshipped and obeyed.

They do not practice liberalism among themselves.

[**Protocol XV**] “...While preaching liberalism to the goyim we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioning submission.”

Their Plan! Their Rule!

[**Protocol XV**] “When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of *coups detat* prepared everywhere for one and the same day...³⁴⁷ Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death: those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe.³⁴⁸ In this way shall be proceed with the Goy masons who know too much; such of these we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile.”

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Tradition

[**Condemnation of the Sillon, Pope Pius X**] “But stranger still, alarming and saddening, are the audacity and frivolity of men who call themselves Catholics and dream of re-shaping society under such condition, and of establishing on earth, over and beyond the pale of the Catholic Church ‘the reign of love and justice’ with workers coming from everywhere, of all religions and of no religion, with or without beliefs, so long as they forego what might divide them--their religious and philosophical convictions, and so long as they share what unites them--a generous ideal and moral forces drawn from whence they can...What is to come of this collaboration? A mere verbal and chimerical construction in which we shall see, glowing in a jumble, and in seductive confusion, the words Liberty, Justice, Fraternity, Love, Equality and human exaltation, all resting on an ill-understood human dignity. It will be a tumultuous agitation, sterile for the end proposed, but which will benefit the less utopian exploiters of the people.³⁴⁹ Yes, we can

³⁴⁷ This will be the fulfillment of Apocalypse 17:12-13; “*And the ten horns which thou sawest, are ten kings, who have not yet received a kingdom, but shall receive power as kings one hour after the beast. These shall have one design...*” The Antichrist strikes with force, in one day, worldwide, to take complete visible power. The destruction of Babylon, USA and Rome, will be included in this strike (Apoc. 17:16-17).

³⁴⁸ They send them to the United States, which is the whore of Babylon mentioned in Apocalypse chapter 18. This harlot shall be destroyed by the Antichrist and the Ten kings of the European nations, when he comes to full power, after he uses her for his purpose to subvert, corrupt and pervert. “*And he said to me: The waters which thou sawest, where the harlot sitteth, are peoples, and nations, and tongues. And the ten horns which thou sawest in the beast: these shall hate the harlot, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and shall burn her with fire.*” (Apoc. 17:15-16) New York, City is the city of Babylon; read Apocalypse 18 and substitute the word New York City for Babylon. Rome, the spiritual Babylon, has also been corrupted by these same forces, and is also a harlot, and will fall along with the USA, when Antichrist no longer needs her.

³⁴⁹ The Elders of Zion, the Zionists, is who is referred to here, as stated above in Protocol XXII.3.

truly say the Sillon, its eyes fixed on a chimera, brings Socialism in its train... And now, overwhelmed with the deepest sadness, we ask Ourselves, Venerable Brethren, what has become of the Catholicism of the Sillon? Alas! this organization which formerly afforded such promising expectations, this limpid and impetuous stream, has been harnessed in its course by the modern enemies of the Church, and is now no more than a miserable effluent of the great movement of apostasy being organized in every country for the establishment of a One-world Church which shall have neither dogmas, nor hierarchy, neither discipline of the mind, nor curb for the passions, and which, under the pretext of freedom and human dignity, would bring back to the world (if such a church could overcome) the reign of legalized cunning and force, and the oppression of the weak, and of all those who toil and suffer... We know only too well the dark workshops in which are elaborated these mischievous doctrines which ought not to seduce clear-thinking.”

B) A New Church For a New World ³⁵⁰

APOSTASY IN WORD:



Vatican II

[**Lumen Gentium**] “8. This Church, constituted and organized as a society in the present world³⁵¹, subsists in the Catholic Church.”

John Paul II

[**Belgium, May 1985, to Anglicans**] “Divisions still wound the body of the Church, but all the Christian confessions...Should rise together to the challenge of transmitting the faith to the younger generations, and to the world newly transformed by technological conquests. The confessions must evaluate what we have in common.” (La Croix, May 21, 1985)

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “1.3 Trust in the Spirit of Truth and of Love. Entrusting myself fully to the Spirit of truth, therefore, I am entering into the rich inheritance of the recent pontificates.³⁵² This inheritance has struck deep roots³⁵³ in the awareness of the Church in an utterly new way, quite unknown previously,³⁵⁴ thanks to the Second Vatican Council, which John XXIII convened and opened and which was later successfully concluded and

³⁵⁰ Our Lord said there is nothing new in the world, in regards to faith and morals; they are unchangeable.

³⁵¹ What is different from the Church in the present world as opposed to the past world? This proves modernism.

³⁵² JPII only considers the Vatican II “popes” worthy of his inheritance, who have produced nothing but evil fruit.

³⁵³ Pope Pius X, said the modernist infiltrators in the Church, strike at the root and inject poison.

³⁵⁴ A utterly new awareness for a New Church., implies that the Old Church was not aware or at least not fully aware. The use of the word “utterly,” indicates a complete overthrowing of the past teachings, structure, and disciplines of the Church.

perseveringly put into effect by Paul VI, whose activity I was myself able to watch from close at hand."³⁵⁵

[**Redemptor Hominis**] "6.1 And what shall I say of all the initiatives that have sprung from the new ecumenical orientation? ...14.4 Since this man is the way for the Church, the way for her daily life and experience, for her mission and toil, the Church of today must be aware in an always new manner of man's "situation."³⁵⁶ That means that she must be aware of his possibilities, which keep returning to their proper bearings³⁵⁷ and thus revealing themselves."

[**Dives in Misericordia**] "I.1. ...Following the teaching of the Second Vatican Council and paying close attention to the special needs of our times,..." and "For this reason it is now fitting to reflect on this mystery. It is called for by the varied experience of the Church and of contemporary man..." and "In Jesus Christ, every path to man, as it has been assigned once and for all to the Church in the changing context of our time."

[**Dives in Misericordia**] "I.1. ...Since, therefore, in the present phase of the Church's history we put before ourselves as our primary task the implementation of the doctrine of the great Council,"³⁵⁸ we must act upon this principle with faith, with an open mind and with all our heart. In the encyclical already referred to, I have tried to show that the deepening and the many-faceted enrichment of the Church's consciousness³⁵⁹ resulting from the Council³⁶⁰ must open our minds and our hearts more widely to Christ."³⁶¹

[**Oriente Lumen**] Regarding the Orthodox Schismatics: "20.2. ...John XXIII founded the Secretariat for Promoting Christian Unity. In recent times, on October 18, 1990, I promulgated the Code of Canons of the Eastern Churches ...Attempts in the past had their

³⁵⁵ An inference can be made, by those on the inside of the conspiracy, that JPII was in charge, behind the scene, by means of a hidden hand.

³⁵⁶ He says the Church follows the way of man and that man changes in a new manner according to the situation, thus the Church changes. Faith and morals never change. God's truth are eternal and do not change. If the Church changes Her teachings or manner of presentation, to please evil men, then this Church is not Catholic. The true Church teaches, in season or out (2Tim. 4:2), the truths that God tells us are the same yesterday, today, and tomorrow (Heb. 13:8-9). By saying the Church follows the way of man, implies that as men become more evil, as in these last days; then so the Church must follow the way of evil men, and adapt to them. No, the Church follows the way of Christ, not men.

³⁵⁷ Since when do all men return to proper bearings. Most men never had proper bearings to start with and never will, due to their obstinate will, which our Lord refers to as hard hearts.

³⁵⁸ Here he presents Vatican II as a "doctrinal" council. This is a direct lie, contrary to the truth, and his own past statements. [Crossing the Threshold of Hope, JPII, pg. 162] "*...the Second Vatican Council differed from earlier councils because of its particular style. It was not a defensive style. Not once in the Council documents do the words, 'anathema sit' appear. It was an ecumenical style, characterized by great openness to dialogue,...*"

[Paul VI, January 12, 1966, General Audience] "In view of the pastoral nature of the Council, it avoided any extraordinary statements of Dogmas with the note of infallibility,..." (Second Vatican Council-Religious Liberty, Michael Davis, p. 257)

³⁵⁹ He says the pre-Vatican II Church needed Her conscience to be enriched, as if she was not fully conscious.

³⁶⁰ He places blame where it belongs, and does not even realize it!

³⁶¹ Infers that the pre-Vatican II saints did not have their heart and mind fully open to Christ.

limits, deriving from the mentality of the times and the very understanding of the truths about the Church.”³⁶²

A New Church needs a New Advent/New Pentecost

APOSTASY IN WORD:



John Paul II

[**Redemptor Hominis**] "1.2 We also are in a certain way in a season of a new Advent, a season of expectation."

[**Ut Unum Sint**] "100. The Second Vatican Council is the great beginning, the Advent as it were of the journey leading us to the threshold of the Third Millennium."

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] "4. The present period of time, on the eve of the third Christian millennium, is characterized by a widespread expectancy, rather like a new "Advent," which to some extent touches everyone."

[**Synod in the Basilica of St. Paul**] "John Paul II invited hearers to enter into a new spirit and make the new Code of Canon law, truly, a prolonging of the Council..."for it is a new Advent for the Church of God...The New Code expresses the directives and the spirit of the Second Vatican Council and it contributes to the permanent reform of the Church³⁶³ to which the Council has applied itself with so much ardor." (La Croix of November 24, 1983.)

[**Synod in the Basilica of St. Paul**] "The Synod has attained the ends for which it has been convoked: to celebrate the Council, verify and promote it...We leave the Synod with the intense desire to spread its benefits in the Body of the Church as the new Pentecost which animated us during the celebration of the Council and which we have experienced again during these past two weeks." (L'Actualite religieuse of February 1985)

Comment: There are only two Advents; both refer directly to Jesus Christ, His first and second coming. In the above documents the term "New Advent" is applied to the Second Vatican Council; this is blasphemy, for only Jesus Christ will be the fulfillment of the Second Advent. This New Advent is that of Antichrist. There was only one Pentecost under the New Covenant, and that was the official creation of the Holy Catholic Church.

³⁶² Inferring that the pre-Vatican II Church was mentally incompetent, and did not have the full understanding of Her defined truths, that the Conciliar Church now has.

³⁶³ Note the use of the term "reform," a term the Protestants referred to when they rebelled against the Catholic Church. Pope Pius X said, the modernists put themselves forth as reformers; this is one of their key platforms. "*Pascendi*: 2. ... *the partisans of error are to be sought not only among the Church's open enemies; but, what is to be most dreaded and deplored, in her very bosom,... who, animated by a false zeal for the Church, lacking the solid safeguards of philosophy and theology, nay more, thoroughly imbued with the poisonous doctrines taught by the enemies of the Church, and lost to all sense of modesty, put themselves forward as reformers of the Church...*"

To say there was another Pentecost, or, that there will be a second Pentecost, is heresy and infers the invention of another Newer Covenant and thus a New Church. It is in insult to all the past fathers of the Church, as if the first Pentecost was lacking and the Church was incomplete and needed to reform the spotless and pure Holy Catholic Church. It infers that the indefectible Church had defected and was in need of a New Pentecost, in order to create, in essence, a different Church from the past. The New Pentecost is the New Church of the False Prophet.

[**Oxford Dictionary**] “**Advent:** 1. Arrival, esp. important one. 2. Season before Christmas, beginning on 4th Sunday before it; coming of Christ; (also Second) second coming of Christ.”

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

The Truth Never Changes.

[**Ecclesiastes 1:9-10**] “What is it that hath been? the same thing that shall be. What is it that hath been done? the same that shall be done. Nothing under the sun is new, neither is any man able to say: Behold this is new: for it hath already gone before in the ages that were before us. There is no remembrance of former things: nor indeed of those things which hereafter are to come, shall there be any remembrance with them that shall be in the latter end.”

[**Ecclesiastes 1:10; 3:14**] “Nothing under the sun is new, neither is any man able to say: Behold this is new: for it hath already gone before in the ages that were before us...I have learned that all the works which God hath made, continue for ever: we cannot add any thing, nor take away from those things which God hath made that he may be feared.”

[**1John 2:24**] “As for you, let that which you have heard from the beginning, abide in you. If that abide in you, which you have heard from the beginning, you also shall abide in the Son, and in the Father.”

[**2Thessalonians 2:14**] “Therefore, brethren, stand fast; and hold the traditions which you have learned, whether by word, or by our epistle.”

[**Galatians 1:8**] “But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach a gospel to you besides that which we have preached to you. let him be anathema.”

Tradition

Truth does not Evolve with Time, it does not Change.

[**Lamentabili Sane, Pope Pius X**] These propositions are condemned: Prop 59. "Christ did not teach a determined body of doctrine applicable to all times and all men, but rather inaugurated a religious movement adapted or to be adapted to different times and places. Prop 54. Dogmas, Sacraments and hierarchy, both their notion and reality, are only interpretation and evolutions of the Christian intelligence which have increased and perfected by an external series of additions the little germ latent in the Gospel. Prop 53. The organic constitution of the Church is not immutable. Like human society, Christian society is subject to a perpetual evolution."

[**The Oath Against the Modernist-(Sacrorum antistitum), Pope Pius X**] "Fourthly, I accept sincerely the doctrine of faith transmitted from the apostles through the orthodox fathers, always in the same sense and interpretation, even to us; and so I reject the heretical invention of the evolution of dogmas, passing from one meaning to another, different from that which the Church first had;..."³⁶⁴ (Den 2145)

The New Church must Break with the Past

APOSTASY IN WORD:



Post Vatican II

Modernism vs. Catholicism: Antipope Paul VI Condemns pre-Vatican II Catholic Church

[**Paul VI, June 29, 1972**] "We thought that after the council there would be a day of sunshine for the history of the church and instead we found new storms. How did this happen? We will confide this thought to you. And that is that there was an adverse power, the devil, whom the Gospel calls this mysterious enemy of man, something preternatural which came to suffocate the fruits of the ecumenical council...."³⁶⁵ One could say that from some fissure the smoke of satan entered into the temple of God.³⁶⁶ There is doubt, there is uncertainty, there is the problematical, disquiet, dissatisfaction, there is confrontation." (A Notebook on the Devil and Exorcism, by Franciscan Marytown Press, Kenosha, WI. USA, p. 82)

³⁶⁴ The Conciliar Church eliminated this oath in the New Ordination Rite for priests.

³⁶⁵ Meaning, all true Catholics, who would not go along with the heretical and ambiguous council of Vatican II.

³⁶⁶ He was referring to faithful Catholics, as being the smoke of Satan, not the liberals and himself, who let the true smoke of Satan in his new church, an effective deception of the devil, to make Paul VI seem innocent, or at least not fully culpable.

Discredits the Catholic Church before Vatican II: Teaches the Catholic Church Defected

[**France, 1980, to Protestants**] “We must purify our personal memory,³⁶⁷ and that of the community, of all the hurts, injustices, and hatreds of the past.³⁶⁸ This purification will be set in motion by reciprocal pardon from the depths of our hearts,³⁶⁹ the condition of a flowering of true fraternal charity, of a charity which holds no more rancor and which excuses all.” (D C of June 15, 1980, p. 564)

[**Kehrsatz, Switzerland, June 1984, to Protestants**] “Remembrance of past events³⁷⁰ ought not to limit the freedom of our real efforts to repair the damage caused by these events.³⁷¹ Cleansing it from the memory is a primary element in ecumenical progress.³⁷² It consists in the frank recognition of reciprocal faults and errors committed³⁷³ in the process of re-acting to one another.” (La Croix, June 16, 1984, p. 9)

[**The Broken Cross, John Paul II**] “Those who remain attached to incidental aspects of the Church³⁷⁴ which were more valid in the past but have now been superseded,³⁷⁵ cannot be considered the faithful”³⁷⁶ (Piers Compton, p. 172)

[**Crossing the Threshold of Hope**] “At one time the renewal of the Church took place mainly through the religious orders...The traditional quantitative model has been transformed into a new, more qualitative model. This also is a result of the Council. The Second Vatican Council appeared at the moment in which the old model was beginning to cede its place to the new.³⁷⁷ Therefore we have to say the Council came at the right

³⁶⁷ The Catholic Church’s memory is pure and unspotted; She does not need to be purified, unless one says She defected.

³⁶⁸ Due to the heresy of the Protestants, and hatred the Catholic Church has for heresy.

³⁶⁹ He says the indefectible Catholic Church has defected and needs to be pardoned.

³⁷⁰ These past events are called heresy, of which the Protestants still adhere to.

³⁷¹ The Catholic Church is indefectible, and did not incur damage. She does not need to repair the truth. She infallibly teaches. Men may fall away from the Catholic faith and defect, but not the Holy Catholic Church. She never defects, is always pure and undefiled. Is this taught by JPII? No, he says, She had defected!

³⁷² He says we can forget their heresy and blot it out from our memory. No need for them to abjure heresy .

³⁷³ He teaches that the Catholic Church, for whom he speaks, has committed faults and error and thus defected.

³⁷⁴ Refers to the Holy Catholic Church’s dogmatic teachings, on faith and morals, that true Catholics defend, as “incidental aspects.”

³⁷⁵ He says the Church’s teachings on faith and morals no longer apply and must be superseded.

³⁷⁶ He says all who hold the true orthodox Catholic faith are no longer considered faithful, while all the world religions, Protestants, Jews, Moslems, and pagans, belong to the Church, the Super Church. Only true Catholics will surely go to hell, according to the Conciliar Church.

³⁷⁷ Here we have the exact wording St. Paul used to describe the replacement of the Old Covenant with the New, in which the Old died with Christ who was resurrected instituting the New Covenant. John Paul II infers that the Catholic Church, as we knew Her before Vatican II, has come to an end and needs to be replaced by a New Church, with a Newer Covenant, different from the New Covenant of the Pre-Vatican II Catholic Church. “*Now in saying a new, he hath made the former old. And that which decayeth and groweth old is near its end.*” (Hebrew 8:13)

time and set about the task that was necessary not only for the Church, but the entire world.”³⁷⁸ (pg. 168-169)

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Protocols of the Elders of Zion

They Scandalize and Silence the Faithful

[**Protocol XVI**] “We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the governments of the goyim”³⁷⁹

They Flatter and Bribe the Apostates

[**Protocol XV**] “The goyim enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies: they thirst for the emotion of success and applause, of which we are remarkable generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the high conceit of themselves to which it gives birth...You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the goyim can be brought to a state of unconscious naiveté in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success.”

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:



Tradition

³⁷⁸ In other words the pre-Vatican II Church was on Her deathbed; in fact She died, ceded, according to JP II. Thus he says the pre-Vatican II Catholic Church had defected and was resurrected by Vatican Council II, as a New Church, for the New Time.

³⁷⁹ Note: JP II exposing the sins of pre-Vatican II Catholics, and infers that the indefectible Church has sinned, while ignoring and erasing from the memory of men all Her true and infallible teachings on faith, morals, and the holy rituals. He removes from the memory of men all Her just condemnations against heretics, apostates, pagans and schismatics. He also accuses righteous Catholics of sin, when in truth they acted with great faith, valor, courage and fortitude when fighting militantly against the non-Catholic world, by the will of God. He has sullied the reputation of all our great saints, popes, and many of the Holy Roman Emperors.

Faithful are Scorned! The Apostates are Praised!

[**Pacendi, Pope Pius X**] “42. There is no species of insult which they do not heap upon them, but their usual course is to charge them with ignorance or obstinacy. When the adversary rises up against them with an erudition and force that renders them redoubtable, they seek to make a conspiracy of silence around him to nullify the effects of his attack. This policy towards Catholics is the more invidious in that they belaud with admiration which knows no bounds exuding novelty in every page, with a chorus of applause. For them the scholarship of a writer is in direct proportion to the recklessness of his attacks on antiquity, and of his efforts to undermine tradition and the ecclesiastical Magisterium. When one of their number falls under the condemnations of the Church the rest of them, to the disgust of good Catholics, gather round him, loudly and publicly applaud him, and hold him up in veneration as almost a martyr for truth. The young, excited and confused by all this clamor of praise and abuse, some of them afraid of being branded as ignorant, others ambitious to rank among the learned, and both classes goaded internally by curiosity and pride, not infrequently surrender and give themselves up to Modernism.”

Holy Scripture

[**Isaias 5:20**] “Woe to you who call evil good, and good evil and put darkness for light, and light for darkness.”

[**Malachias 2:17**] “You have wearied the Lord with your words, and you said: Wherein have we wearied him? In that you say: Every one that doth evil, is good in the sight of the Lord, and such please him...”

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Their Plan to Infiltrate the Catholic Church

[**The Conspiracy of the Alta Vendita of the Carbonari**] “We have the little finger of the successor of Peter engaged in the plot; and this little finger is as good for the crusade, as all the Urban II’s and all the Saint Bernards in Christendom. Now then, to assure ourselves a Pope of the required dimensions, it is a question first of shaping for him, for this Pope, a generation worthy of the reign we are dreaming of... You will contrive for yourselves, at little cost, a reputation as good Catholics³⁸⁰ and as pure patriots.³⁸¹ This

³⁸⁰ These are the Conciliar “Catholics”, who will condemn and even kill or condone the killing of true Catholics, in the name of God. *“They shall put you out of the synagogues (churches). Yeah, the hour cometh, when everyone that killeth you thinks he does a service to God. They do these things because they have not known the Father nor me.” (John 16:2-3)*

³⁸¹ They will also kill true Catholics who defend the right of the Holy Roman Empire to rule. They will kill all those who condemn Satanic democracies and republics in which Christ can never rule, and are an abomination in the eyes of God and destined for destruction. They will kill all those who defend the Kingship of Christ in the temporal realm, via single man rule. And they will do this as “good” patriots.

reputation will put access to our doctrines into the midst of the young clergy,³⁸² as well as deeply into the monasteries. In a few years, by the force of things, this young clergy will have overrun all the functions; they will govern, they will administer, they will judge, they will form the sovereign's council,³⁸³ they will be called to choose the Pontiff who should reign... You want to revolutionize Italy, look for the Pope whose portrait we have just drawn. You wish to establish the reign of the chosen ones on the throne of the prostitute of Babylon,³⁸⁴ let the Clergy march under your standard, always believing that they are marching under the banner of the apostolic Keys...³⁸⁵ The fisher of fish became the fisher of men; you will bring friends around the apostolic Chair.³⁸⁶ You will have preached a revolution in tiara and in cope,³⁸⁷ marching with the cross and the banner,³⁸⁸ a revolution that will need to be only a little bit urged on to set fire to the four corners of the world.”³⁸⁹ (Published at the request of Pius IX by Cretineau-Joly's *The Roman Church and Revolution*.)

Protocols of the Elders of Zion

[**Protocol XVII**] “2. We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim, and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower. Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion, as to other religions we shall have still less difficulty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall set clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in retrogressive proportion to its former progress... 3. When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of and invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of the place... 4. The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe, the patriarch of the international Church. But in the meantime, while we are re-educating the youth in new

³⁸² This document was written in the 1800's, so one can understand the full infiltration at every level in the 1900's. Our Lady, the Blessed Virgin Mary, spoke at LaSalette, of the great corruption in the Church in 1846. We have been warned!

³⁸³ It is they who called Vatican II, and approved of it! Pius XII was one of the main culprits who paved the road for Vatican II. It is they who chose the Antipopes John XXIII, Paul VI and John Paul II.

³⁸⁴ This is the term they use for The Holy Roman Catholic Church. They are the whores and prostitutes, along with Protestants, apostate Catholics, and the Conciliar Church they invented. In the end they shall be eternally destroyed, and the One, Holy, Catholic, and Apostolic Church will remain, pure, Holy, and undefiled; if but only a remnant, it is they who shall survive..

³⁸⁵ Many of the clergy will think they are following the orders of a true pontiff, when he will be a fake, a phony, a false prophet, an antipope, who will even deceive the elect (Mt 24:24). They are deceived because they would not believe the truth.

³⁸⁶ This is how they influenced the pre-Vatican II popes.

³⁸⁷ The Papal Tiara was already surrendered by Paul VI at the UN—the symbol of papal authority and rule. (Ezekiel 21:25-27)

³⁸⁸ They will carry out their revolution in the name of Christianity, using many symbols of Catholicism.

³⁸⁹ “...Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, and shall go forth, and seduce the nations, which are over the four quarters of the earth,... and shall gather them together to battle...” (Apoc. 20:7)

traditional religions and afterwards in ours.³⁹⁰ We shall not overtly lay a finger on existing churches, but we shall fight against them by criticism calculated to produce schism.”

[Freemasonic Ritual, Knights of Kadosh, 30th Degree] They stab with a dagger the Royal Crown of the Catholic Monarchy and say, “Down with the Monarchy” and then they stab the Papal Tiara and say, “Down with the Papacy.”

CONDEMNED BY:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

The Prophetised Infiltration

[Acts 20:29-30] “I know that after my departure ravening wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock. And of your own selves shall arise men speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.”

[Galatians 2:4-5] “But because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privately to spy our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into servitude. To whom we yielded not by subjection: no, not for an hour: that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”

[Jude 1:4-5] “For certain men are secretly entered in (who were written of long ago unto this judgment), ungodly men, turning the grace of our Lord God into riotousness and denying the only sovereign Ruler and our Lord Jesus Christ.”

The Apostate Jews are the Main Conspirators

[Acts 20:19] “Serving the Lord with all humility and with tears and temptations which befell me by the conspiracies of the Jews:”

They Instigate and Rule the Masons and Non-Catholics!

[Acts 14:2] “But the unbelieving Jews stirred up and incensed the minds of the Gentiles against the brethren.”

They Infiltrate the Catholic Church (Conversos)!

[Titus 1:10-11] “For there are also many disobedient, vain talkers and seducers: especially they who are of the circumcision. Who must be reprov'd, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.”

³⁹⁰ Apostate Judaism!

Tradition

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] "...it is Our office to point out the danger, to mark who are the adversaries, and to the best of Our power to make head against their plans and devices...That the kingdom of Jesus Christ entrusted to Our charge may not only stand and remain whole, but many be enlarged by an ever-increasing growth throughout the world."

[**Custodi Di Quella Fede, Pope Leo XIII**] "We do not wish to exaggerate the Masonic power by attributing to its direct and immediate action all the evils which presently preoccupy Us. However, you can clearly see its spirit in the facts which We have just recorded and in many others which We could recall. That spirit, which is the implacable enemy of Christ and of the Church, tries all ways, uses all arts, and prevails upon all means. It seizes from the Church its first-born daughter and seizes from Christ His favored nation, the seat of His Vicar on earth and the center of Catholic unity."

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] "No longer making any secret of their purposes, they are now boldly rising up against God Himself. They are planning the destruction of holy Church publicly and openly, and this with the set purpose of utterly despoiling the nations of Christendom, if it were possible, of the blessings obtained for us through Jesus Christ our Savior." (Apoc 13:7-8) and "Their ultimate purpose forces itself into view-namely, the utter overthrow of that whole religious and political order of the world religious and political order of the world which the Christian teaching has produced, and the substitution of a new state of things in accordance with their ideas, of which the foundation and laws shall be drawn from mere "Naturalism." (Apoc 13:7-8)

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] "...For who can fail to see that society is at the present time, more than in any past age, suffering from a terrible and deep-rooted malady which, developing every day and eating into its inmost being, is dragging it to destruction? You understand, Venerable Brethren, what this disease is-apostasy from God...When all this is considered there is good reason to fear lest this great perversity may be as it were a foretaste, and perhaps the beginning of those evils which are reserved for the last days; and that there may be already in the world the "Son of Perdition" of whom the Apostle speaks (II Thess. 2:3)."

[**Pacendi Dominici Gregis, Pope Pius X**] On the infiltration of seminaries: "43. And here we have already some of the artifices employed by Modernists to exploit their wares. What efforts do they not make to win new recruits! They seize upon professorships in the seminaries and universities, and gradually make of them chairs of pestilence. In sermons from the pulpit they disseminate their doctrines, although possibly in utterances which are veiled. In congresses they express their teachings more openly. In their social gatherings they introduce them and commend them to others. Under their own names and under pseudonyms they publish numbers of books, newspapers, reviews, and sometimes one and the same writer adopts a variety of pseudonyms to trap the incautious reader into believing in a multitude of Modernist writers. In short, with feverish activity they leave nothing untried in act, speech, and writing. And with what result? We have to

deplore the spectacle of many young men, once full of promise and capable of rendering great services to the Church, now gone astray. It is also a subject of grief to Us that many others who, while they certainly do not go so far as the former, have yet been so infected by breathing a poisoned atmosphere, as to think, speak, and write with a degree of laxity which ill becomes a Catholic. They are to be found among the laity, and in the ranks of the clergy, and they are not wanting even in the last place where one might expect to meet them, in religious communities. If they treat of biblical questions, it is upon Modernist principles; if they write history, they carefully, and with ill-concealed satisfaction, drag into the light, on the plea of telling the whole truth, everything that appears to cast a stain upon the Church. Under the sway of certain a priori conceptions they destroy as far as they can the pious traditions of the people, and bring into disrespect certain relics highly venerable from their antiquity. They are possessed by the empty desire of having their names upon the lips of the public, and they know they would never succeed in this were they to say only what has always been said by all men. Meanwhile it may be that they have persuaded themselves that in all this they are really serving God and the Church. In reality they only offend both, less perhaps by their works in themselves than by the spirit in which they write, and by the encouragement they thus give to the aims of the Modernists.”

[Our Lady of LaSalette, France, September 19, 1846] “Rome will fall and become the see of the Antichrist.”

False Prophet sits in the Chair of Peter, empowered by the Antichrist.

[Exorcism Prayer, Pope Leo XIII, May 15, 1888] “...Her most crafty enemies have engulfed the Church, the Spouse of the Immaculate Lamb, with sorrows, they have drenched her with wormwood; on all Her desirable things they have laid their wicked hands. Where the See of Blessed Peter and the Chair of Truth have been set up for the light of the gentiles, there they have placed the throne of the abomination of their wickedness, so that the Pastor having been struck, they may also be able to scatter the flock.”

[Little Flowers of St. Francis of Assisi] “76. ...Then the violent whirlwind arose and struck the tree and the friars began to fall off. The first to fall were those who had poured out the whole content of the chalice of the spirit of life. Brother John and those who had drunk all the contents of the chalice were by divine power translated to a region of life, light and splendor. Those who fell, already cast into gloom by the ministers of darkness, were taken away to abodes of wretchedness and obscurity...The whirlwind lasted, as did the fierce storm, permitted by God's justice, until the tree was torn up by the roots and crashed to the ground. As the whirlwind and raging storm subsided there sprouted from the golden root of the tree shoots,...As for the growth of this tree, its height, fragrance, beauty and virtue, it is better to preserve silence than to speak. Here is one thing that sounded very remarkable to my ears as recounted by him who witnessed this vision. Do not fail to notice it; for he said that the manner of improving the Order would be entirely different. For the working of the Holy Spirit will choose uneducated young men, and unsophisticated ordinary persons who are looked down upon. Without precedent, without

teacher, in fact contrary to the training and personal character of those who teach, the Spirit of Christ will choose them and will fill them with a holy reverence and a very pure love of Christ. And when the Spirit has increased the number of such persons in various places, then it will send forth a wholly pure and saintly shepherd and leader, conforming to Christ. To the praise and glory, etc."

EXPOSED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

Corruption of Rome/Vatican City & Great Apostasy

[**Jeremias 23:1,11-20**] "Woe to the pastors, that destroy and tear the sheep of my pasture, saith the Lord. Therefore thus saith the Lord the God of Israel to the pastors that feed my people: You have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold I will visit upon you for the evil of your doings, saith the Lord.... For the prophet and the priest are defiled: and in my house I have found their wickedness, saith the Lord. Therefore their way shall be as a slippery way in the dark: for they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evils upon them, the year of their visitation, saith the Lord. And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria: they prophesied in Baal and deceived my people Israel. And I have seen the likeness of adulterers, and the way of lying in the prophets of Jerusalem: and they strengthened the hands of the wicked, that no man should return from his evil doings, they are all become unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorra. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts to the prophets: Behold I will feed them with wormwood, and will give them gall to drink: for from the prophets (bishops and doctors) of Jerusalem (Catholic Church) corruption is gone forth into all the land. Thus saith the Lord of hosts: Hearken not to the words of the prophets that prophesy to you, and deceive you: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord. They say to them that blaspheme me: The Lord hath said: You shall have peace: and to every one that walketh in the perverseness of his own heart, they have said: No evil shall come upon you. For who hath stood in the counsel of the Lord, and hath seen and heard his word? Who hath considered his word and heard it? Behold the whirlwind of the Lord's indignation shall come forth, and a tempest shall break out and come upon the head of the wicked. The wrath of the Lord shall not return till he execute it, and till he accomplish the thought of his heart: in the latter days you shall understand his counsel."

[**Eccles 3:16-17**] "I say under the sun in the place of judgment wickedness, and in the place of justice iniquity. And I said in my heart: God shall judge both the just and the wicked, and then shall be the time of every thing."

[**Isaias 1:21**] "How is the faithful city, that was full of judgment, become a harlot? justice dwelt in it, but now murderers. Thy silver is turned to dross: thy wine is mingled with

water. Thy princes are faithless, companions of thieves: they all love bribes, they run after rewards.”

[**Isaias 56:10-12**] “His watchmen are all blind, they are all ignorant: dumb dogs not able to bark, seeing vain things, sleeping and loving dreams.³⁹¹ And most impudent dogs, they never had enough: the shepherds themselves knew no understanding: all have turned aside into their own way, every one after his own gain, from the first even to the last.³⁹² Come, let us take wine, and be filled with drunkenness: and it shall be as to day, so also to morrow, and much more.”

[**Jeremias 6:9-15**] “Thus saith the Lord of hosts: They shall gather the remains of Israel (Remnant of Catholics), as in a vine, even to one cluster: turn back thy hand, as a grapegatherer into the basket. To whom shall I speak? and to whom shall I testify, that he may hear? behold, their ears are uncircumcised, and they cannot hear: behold the word of the Lord is become unto them a reproach: and they will not receive it. Therefore am I full of the fury of the Lord, I am weary with holding in: pour it out upon the child abroad, and upon the council of the young men together, for man and woman shall be taken, the ancient and he that is full of days. And their houses shall be turned over to others, with their lands and their wives together: for I will stretch forth my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord. For from the least of them even to the greatest, all are given to covetousness: and from the prophet even to the priest, all are guilty of deceit. And they healed the breach of the daughter of my people disgracefully, saying: Peace, peace: and there was no peace. They were confounded, because they committed abomination: yea, rather they were not confounded with confusion (confident in apostasy), and they knew not how to blush: wherefore they shall fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall fall down, saith the Lord.”

[**2Peter 2:1-4**] “But there were false prophets among the people, even as their shall be among you lying teachers, who shall bring in sects of perdition, and deny the Lord who bought them: bringing upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their riotousnesses, through whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you. Whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their perdition slumbereth not. For if God spared not the angels what sinned, but delivered them, drawn down by infernal ropes to the lower hell, unto torments, to be reserved unto judgment:”

[**2Timothy 4:3-4**] “For there shall be a time, when they will not endure sound doctrine; but, according to their own desires, they will heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears: And will indeed turn away their hearing from the truth and be turned unto fables.”

[**Ezekiel 22:30-31**] “And I sought among them for a man that might set up a hedge, and stand in the gap before me in favor of the land, that I might not destroy it: and I found none. And I poured out my indignation upon them, in the fire of my wrath I consumed them: I have rendered their way upon their own head, saith the Lord God.”

³⁹¹ False seers, who see false visions.

³⁹² From the pope to the priest!

C) A New Church needs a New Mass

SACRILEGE:



Novus Ordo Mass

Comment: The New Mass (The Novus Ordo), invented in 1969, is illegal; the English version is invalid; and the Latin version is of doubtful validity. Enough to know it is illegal. It is a Protestant service, it is the devil's substitute and the ploy he used to abolish the continual Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, while deceiving the elect. Satan could not completely remove the appearance of the Mass altogether and deceive the elect, thus he substituted the true Holy Sacrifice of the Mass with a phony Protestant substitute. The English interpretation of Novus Ordo Missae, is The New Order of Mass. The Antichrist, one-worlders also uses the term, 'New Order' for their global domination. An inscription is found on the back of the one dollar bill, in U.S. currency, which has these words, "*Annuuit Coeptis - Novus Ordo Seclorum*," (Announcing the Birth of the New World Order). This New World Order has replaced the Old World Order, that of the Holy Roman Empire. The Eye in the capstone, above the pyramid represents the seeing eye of Lucifer. When the Antichrist comes to full visible power, then the capstone will rest upon the top of the pyramid. This is what the one worlders mean when they say 'capping the stone' - the visible reign of Antichrist. The devil always mimics God, in that the All-Seeing Eye inside of a triangle, can also represent the Most Blessed Trinity, with the truly All-Seeing Eye of Almighty God inside the triangle. The Luciferian also refers to the Antichrist as being the cornerstone, a term which truly applies, only to Jesus Christ.

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:



Holy Scripture

The Continual Sacrifice of the Mass will be Abolished

[**Daniel 12:11**] "And from the time when the continual sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination unto desolation shall be set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days (3 1/2 yrs)."

Comment: First the continual sacrifice of the Mass will be taken away, resulting in a massive loss of grace, enabling the Antichrist to come to full power, removing one of the main barriers that was preventing him from coming to full power, along with the loss of a reigning pontiff. After the continual sacrifice has been taken away then the Abomination unto desolation shall be set up, the Temple in Jerusalem in which the Antichrist will reside, and then the Antichrist's 3 1/2 yr. reign will begin. These two parameters need to be fulfilled before the begin of the 3 1/2 year reign. Before Satan attacked the Holy Mass,

he first attacked the dogmas of the Church and corrupted the Faith. First the Faith went and then the Mass, and then massive immorality, via the Romans One Curse. The Faith come before the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. The Mass without the faith merits an unworthy reception and places one in deeper mortal sin.

[**Apocalypse 11:1-2**] “And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and it was said to me: Arise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar and them that adore therein.”³⁹³

[**Catholic commentary on Apoc. 11:1-2**] “The churches consecrated to the true God, are so much diminished in number, that they are represented by St. John as one church; its ministers officiate at one altar; and all the true faithful are so few with the respect to the bulk of mankind, that the evangelist sees them assembled in one temple, to pay their adorations to the Most High. (Pastorini)”

[**Ezekiel 8:6**] “And he said to me: Son of man, dost thou see, thinkest thou, what these are doing, the great abominations that the house of Israel (Catholics) committeth here, that I should depart far off from my sanctuary?”

[**Malachias 1:7**] “To you, O priests, that despise my name, and have said: Wherein have we despised thy name? You offer polluted bread upon my altar.”

[**Lamentations 1:10-11/2:7**] “The enemy hath put out his hand to all her desirable things: for she hath seen the Gentiles enter into her sanctuary, of whom thou gavest commandment that they should not enter into thy church. All her people sigh, they seek bread... The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath cursed his sanctuary.”

Note: A separate book will be available that points out the illegality and invalidity of the Novus Ordo Mass.

The New Church Embraces the Godless World - Idolatry!

Truth: We must Hate the Evil World and Love God’s Kingdom.

Love of the World

Comment: What kind of “love” does Vatican II and John Paul II speak of? Love of the world that our Lord says we must hate; love of false religions that our Lord says we must condemn; love of self (humanism) that our Lord says is vanity and pride; lovers of pleasure more than God; love of idolatry that our Lord says we must avoid and condemn; love of pagan philosophy and traditions of men that our Lord says we must beware of and condemn (Col. 2:8); love of godless non-Catholic governments instead of the love of the Holy Roman Empire; inordinate love of nature (pantheism) that our Lord says we must detach from for we are only pilgrims on this earth - Heaven and the Paradise to come,

³⁹³ The few faithful remnant of Catholics and their few churches.

being our goal and hopefully our true Home. Yes, John Paul II speaks much about love, and will even pay lip service to God,³⁹⁴ but his love is the love of the evil world.

IDOLATRY IN WORD:



John Paul II

[**Dives in Misericordia**] "11. ...While the various currents of human thought both in the past and at the present have tended and still tend to separate theocentrism and anthropocentrism,³⁹⁵ and even to set them in opposition to each other, the Church, following Christ, seeks to link them up in human history, in a deep and organic way."³⁹⁶

[**Ut Unum Sint**] "20. Love builds communion between individuals and between Communities. If we love one another, we strive to deepen our communion and make it perfect. Love is given to God as the perfect source of communion in the unity of Father, Son and Holy Spirit so that we may draw from that source the strength to build communion between individuals and Communities, or to re-establish it between Christians still divided. Love is the great undercurrent which gives life and adds vigour to the movement towards unity."³⁹⁷

[**Oriente Lumen**] "11.5. Cosmic reality³⁹⁸ also is summoned to give thanks because the whole universe is called to recapitulation in Christ the Lord.³⁹⁹ This concept expresses a balanced and marvelous teaching on the dignity, respect and purpose of creation and of the human body in particular.⁴⁰⁰ With the rejection of all dualism and every cult of pleasure as an end in itself,⁴⁰¹ the body becomes a place made luminous by grace and thus fully human. To those who seek truly meaningful relationship with themselves and with the cosmos,⁴⁰² so often disfigured by selfishness and greed, the liturgy reveals the way to the harmony of the new man,⁴⁰³ and invites him to respect the Eucharistic

³⁹⁴ "...let us not love in word, nor in tongue, but in deed, and in truth." (1 John 3:18)

³⁹⁵ John Paul II wants to merge the transcendence of God and submerge Him into the world, that God tells us we must hate, meaning the system of this world, under the evil dominion of the Devil and men. Even the good aspects of the material world are not to be worshipped as if they are God. The pantheists believe that God is in a rock; this is heresy. God created the rock and can manipulate it any way he pleases, but God is not in the rock.

³⁹⁶ Pure pantheism! The goal of the Church is to strike deep in the souls of men and link them to God, by conversion, not to the world that our Lord says will perish.

³⁹⁷ The word, love, is left undefined, and thus it is completely meaningless.

³⁹⁸ More pantheism! What is cosmic reality? Pure New Age occultic mysticism.

³⁹⁹ Our Lord says the heavens and the earth, as we know it, will pass away with great violence and be destroyed by fire, so much for the deification of earth, as if it has a soul that needs to be redeemed! (2Pt. 3:10)

⁴⁰⁰ No mention of the human soul!

⁴⁰¹ Notice, he does not denounce these things outright; he just says you cannot depend on them as an end in itself.

⁴⁰² Notice, how man's self and the cosmos has replaced God.

⁴⁰³ Who is this "new man"? Is he a baptized Catholic, or your twentieth century new age man of enlightenment?

potential of the created world. That world is destined to be assumed in the Eucharist of the Lord,⁴⁰⁴ in his Passover, present in the sacrifice of the altar.”

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

Comment: Catholics are not of this evil world that John Paul II and the Conciliar Church embrace. They would have us love the evil world and the conspirators who are ruling it, as is their destiny in these final days.

[**Mark 8:36**] “For what shall it profit a man, if he gain the whole world, and suffer the loss of his soul?”

[**James 4:4**] “Adulterers, know you not that the friendship of this world is the enemy of God? Whosoever, therefore, will be a friend of this world, becometh an enemy of God.”

[**1John 4:5**] “They are of the world: therefore of the world they speak, and the world heareth them.”

[**John 7:7**] “The world cannot hate you: but me it hateth: because I give testimony of it, that the works thereof are evil.”

[**1John 5:1,4-5,19**] Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ, is born of God... For whatsoever is born of God, overcometh the world: and this is the victory which overcometh the world, our faith.⁴⁰⁵ We know that we are of God, and the whole world is seated in wickedness.”

[**Eccleus. 14:12**] “Remember that death is not slow, and that the covenant of hell hath been shewn to thee: for the covenant of this world shall surely die.”

The World does not Hear nor obey the Word, the Truth.

[**John 14:17**] “I have given them thy word, and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world; as I also am not of the world.”

⁴⁰⁴ Pure pantheism! He says that the real presence of our Lord can be found outside of sanctified men, and within the whole earth, rocks, trees, animals, etc.; this is sacrilege, pure new age. The Eucharistic Lord is not received nor assumed by the world, only by individual men. This is not the real presence of Christ found solely in the Eucharist, but is a pantheistic presence.

⁴⁰⁵ We see it is our Catholic Faith that overcomes the world. The Untied Nations cannot overcome the world for they are part of the wicked world, helping to bring to power the Antichrist. They would have us conform to the world, to love the wicked world. John Paul II would have us marry this wicked world and join the Antichrist.

Evil world rejoices in time of greatest wickedness. The faithful weep and Lament.

[**John 16:20,22**] “Amen, amen I say to you, that you shall lament and weep, but the world shall rejoice; and you shall be made sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. So also you now indeed have sorrow; but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice; and your joy no man shall take from you.”⁴⁰⁶

[**Luke 17:26-27,30**] “And as it came to pass in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. They did eat and drink, they married wives, and were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark: and the flood came and destroyed them all. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man shall be revealed.”

Tradition

[**Custodi Di Quella Fede, Pope Leo XIII**] “Our country has seen and suffered great evils in such a short span of time, for the faith of our fathers has been made a sign for persecutions of every sort. The satanic intent of the persecutors has been to substitute Naturalism for Christianity, the worship of reason for the worship of faith, so-called independent morality for Catholic morality,⁴⁰⁷ and material progress for spiritual progress. To the holy maxims and laws of the Gospel, they have opposed laws and maxims which can be called the code of revolution...Having invaded the temple of the Lord, they have squandered the booty of the Church’s goods,...In this battle against the Catholic religion, what partiality and contradictions there are! They closed monasteries and convents, but they let multiply at will Masonic lodges and sectarian dens.”

There can be peace without faith in Christ and Submission to the Catholic Church - Heresy!

Truth: No peace, without Christ, and Submission to the Catholic Church.

Comment: There can be no peace, justice or liberty without complete and total submission to the God of the Holy Catholic Church. Peace is a gift from God when a man does what is right. Peace is not granted man because he does the right thing in and of himself, without giving glory to God. Even if a non-Catholic occasionally did a right thing, but did acknowledge and praise the God of the Catholic Church, His grace and real assistance, there can be no peace. There can be no peace in a world where there are false religions, agnostics and atheists. There can be no peace in a world where sin, idolatry and blasphemy are given “rights” by man. Even just men who did the right thing and gave glory to God were still tested, and their temporal peace was taken away as a test from God. Catholics were never promised temporal peace in this world; quite the opposite, we

⁴⁰⁶ This occurs upon Christ’s second coming or upon the death of the faithful when they enter heaven. The faithful will never have temporal peace in this evil world, nor complete joy - The Crucifixion!

⁴⁰⁷ We see whose morality is being taught.

are to carry our cross and suffer as our Lord did. A faithful Catholic's peace is spiritual, a complete inner joy, and no one can take that away from him.

HERESY IN WORD:



Vatican II Document

[**Nostrae Aetate**] “3. Since in the course of centuries not a few quarrels and hostilities have arisen between Christians and Moslems, this sacred synod urges all to forget the past and to work sincerely for mutual understanding and to preserve as well as to promote together for the benefit of all mankind social justice and moral welfare, as well as peace and freedom.”⁴⁰⁸

John Paul II

The False Peace of the World

[**March 22, 1984, to B'nai B'rith, Jewish Freemasons**] “It is certain that the great task of promoting justice and peace is a sign of the messianic age in both Jewish and Christian tradition.” (D C No. 1874, p. 510.)

[**November 12, 1979, F.A.O. in Rome**] “All of us here, whatever our beliefs, subscribe fully to the idea that development is the new name of peace...The humanist vision...is ours also.” (D C No. 1775, p. 1012)

[**Address to the United Nations 1979**] “19. ...Safeguarding the principle of the freedom of the human spirit, such as freedom of thought and expression, religious freedom, and freedom of conscience,... Only the safeguarding of this real completeness of rights for every human being without discrimination can ensure peace at its very roots.”

[**Freedom of Conscience and of Religion, 1980**] “5.3. Moreover, if it is properly understood, religious freedom will help to insure the order and common welfare of each nation, of each society, for when individuals know that their fundamental rights are protected, they are better prepared to work for the common welfare.”⁴⁰⁹ Respect for this religious freedom will also contribute to strengthening international peace which, on the contrary, is threatened by any violation of human rights, as pointed out in the aforementioned UN address,...Only the effective protection of the fullness of rights for every individual without discrimination can guarantee peace down to its very foundations... 6.4. “Respect for this principle of religious freedom will also contribute to

⁴⁰⁸ “For whosoever will save his life, shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel, shall save it. For what shall it profit a man, if he gain the whole world, and suffer the loss of his soul?” (Mark 8:34-36)

⁴⁰⁹ Does this common welfare include faith in Jesus Christ and submission to the Holy Catholic Church?

strengthening international peace...”⁴¹⁰ (Letter to heads of State regarding the Helsinki agreement, Daughters of St. Paul) ”

Comment: They promote a world in which all religions are free to worship their false gods, and only when this is achieved, will there be peace. How is this possible? Will God ever allow those who worship strange gods to have peace? Does not God rather, in due time, destroy all pagan nations, peoples, and tribes? What peace is being promoted by Vatican II and John Paul II? The false peace of Antichrist!

[**United Nations**] Their army is called the “Peacekeepers” and the mission of this antichrist institution, in which all the nations are gathered, is to bring “peace” to the world.

[**Sollicitudo Rei Socialis**] “10. If ‘development is the new name for peace,’⁴¹¹ war and military preparations are the major enemy of the integral development of peoples.⁴¹² 11. In the light of this expression of Pope Paul VI, we are thus invited to re-examine the concept of development. This of course is not limited to merely satisfying material necessities through an increase of goods, while ignoring the sufferings of the many and making the selfishness of individuals and nations the principal motivation... On the contrary, in a different world, ruled by concern for the common good of all humanity, or by concern for the “spiritual and human development of all” instead of by the quest for individual profit, peace would be possible as the result of a “more perfect justice among people.” Also this new element of the Encyclical has a permanent and contemporary value, in view of the modern attitude which is so sensitive to the close link between respect for justice and the establishment of real peace.⁴¹³ 13. In that historical context, over and above the efforts of each country, the United Nations Organization promoted consecutively two decades of development.⁴¹⁴ In fact, some measures, bilateral and multilateral, were taken with the aim of helping many nations, some of which had already been independent for some time, and others-the majority-being States just born from the process of decolonization. For her part, the Church felt the duty to deepen her understanding of the problems posed by the new situation, in the hope of supporting these efforts with her religious and human inspiration in order to give them a “soul” and an

⁴¹⁰ He explicitly teaches that religious freedom worldwide will bring peace, not obedience to Christ and submission to the Holy Catholic Church.

⁴¹¹ Who is responsible for implementing and enforcing this development? Do God’s eternal truths and morality develop?

⁴¹² Our Lord said, He came to bring the sword upon the world and not peace; war, the punishment for sin and discord, the penalty for apostasy from God. The only peace our Lord promised us is spiritual peace in this world and eternal peace in the next, body and soul. Our Lord uses war to punish pagan nations as well as natural catastrophes, and he uses men to accomplish this, as he used King Nabuchodonosor to invade Jerusalem and destroy the Temple and carry the Jews into the Babylonian exile. There is no mention of this by JP II, because it takes supernatural faith to see this!

⁴¹³ Whose justice will bring this peace? Does this justice involve obedience to the first three commandments, dealing with the proper worship and obedience to the God of the Holy Catholic Church?

⁴¹⁴ Ah, now we learn whose justice this is; it is the justice and peace offered by the satanic United Nations, controlled by the Zionists. It is they who will decide and rule, while the Conciliar Church offers her occasional advice.

effective impulse.⁴¹⁵ ...26. Also to be mentioned here, as a sign of respect for life-despite all the temptations to destroy it by abortion and euthanasia-is a concomitant concern for peace, together with an awareness that peace is indivisible. It is either for all or for none.⁴¹⁶ It demands an ever greater degree of rigorous respect for justice and consequently a fair distribution of the results of true development.”

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture & Tradition

[**1 Thess. 5:3**] “For when they shall say, peace and security, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as the pains upon her that is with child, and they shall not escape.”

[**Wisdom 14:22**] In regards to false prophets: “And it was not enough for them to err about the knowledge of God, but whereas they lived in a great war of ignorance, they call so many and so great evils peace.”

[**Micah 3:5**] “Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err: that bite with their teeth, and preach peace: and if a man give not something into their mouth, they prepare war against him.”⁴¹⁷

[**Jeremias 23:17,19-20**] “They say to them that blaspheme me: The Lord hath said: You shall have peace: and every one that walketh in the perverseness of his own heart, they have said: No evil shall come upon you. Behold the whirlwind of the Lord’s indignation shall come forth, and a tempest shall break out and come upon the head of the wicked. The wrath of the Lord shall not return till he execute it, and till he accomplish the thought of his heart: in the latter days you shall understand his counsel.”

The Peace of Christ is not the peace of the world

[**John 14:27**] “Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, do I give unto you...”

⁴¹⁵ We see that the Conciliar Church has given her soul over to the Antichrist United Nations, and their “New Understanding.” The truth is that if men wish to save their souls and to have true peace, they must hand their soul over to the Catholic Church, by conversion, repentance, and submission to Her. The Church does not lend and merge Her soul to the pagan evil world. Our Lord said, you could do nothing without him; what good could come from such a union, other than corruption, by prostituting with the harlot and the beast? The harlot gives life to the beast.

⁴¹⁶ That means that no man can have true peace, even if in a state of grace, unless every other man possesses true peace; thus his peace, which only Christ can give, is now inter-dependent upon all other men living upon earth. In other words, only man can make peace possible, and only when all men have peace, can any one man have true peace. What hogwash!

⁴¹⁷ The UN Peacekeeper Army, enforces the terms of this peace. Give not allegiance to Antichrist. They will war against you, in the name of peace!

[**Matthew 10:34**] “Do not think that I came to send peace upon the earth: I came not to send peace, but the sword.”

[**John 16:33**] “These things I have spoken to you, that in me you may have peace. In the world you shall have distress: but have confidence, I have overcome the world.”

[**E Supreme, Pope Pius X**] “7. ...The desire for peace is certainly harbored in every breast, and there is no one who does not ardently invoke it. But to want peace without God is an absurdity, seeing that where God is absent thence too justice flies, and when justice is taken away it is vain to cherish the hope of peace. "Peace is the work of justice" (Is. xxii., 17). There are many, We are well aware, who, in their yearning for peace, that is for the tranquility of order, band themselves into societies and parties, which they style parties of order. Hope and labor lost. For there is but one party of order capable of restoring peace in the midst of all this turmoil, and that is the party of God. It is this party, therefore, that we must advance, and to it attract as many as possible, if we are really urged by the love of peace. ...8. But, Venerable Brethren, we shall never, however much we exert ourselves, succeed in calling men back to the majesty and empire of God, except by means of Jesus Christ. "No one," the Apostle admonishes us, "can lay other foundation than that which has been laid, which is Jesus Christ." (I. Cor., iii., II.) It is Christ alone "whom the Father sanctified and sent into this world" (Is. x., 36), "the splendor of the Father and the image of His substance" (Hebr. i., 3), true God and true man: without whom nobody can know God with the knowledge for salvation, "neither doth anyone know the Father but the Son, and he to whom it shall please the Son to reveal Him." (Matth. xi., 27.)”

Only Obedience to God can bring peace to men and nations

[**Baruch 3:13**] “For if thou hadst walked in the way of God, thou hadst surely dwelt in peace for ever.”

[**Isaias 48:18,22**] “O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments: thy peace had been as a river, and thy justice as the waves of the sea...There is no peace to the wicked, saith the Lord.”

[**Acts 10:36**] “God sent the word to the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ.”

[**Ephesians 2:13-14**] “But now in Christ Jesus, you, who some time were afar off, are made nigh by the blood of Christ. For he is our peace.”

Tradition

[**Encyclical on St. Francis of Assisi, Pius IX**] “...people, taught by the experience of the past not to expect peace and security if they do not return to God, look to the Catholic Church as the one source of salvation.”

[**Quas Primas, Pius XI**] “...As long as individuals and states refuse to submit to the rule of Our Savior, there would be no really hopeful prospect of a lasting peace among nations. Men must look for the peace of Christ in the Kingdom of Christ... When once again men recognize, both in private and in public life, that society will at last receive the great blessings of real liberty, well ordered discipline, peace and harmony.”

EVIDENCE FROM ENEMY:



Elders of Zion

Their Justice; Their law; Their morality.

[**Protocol XI**] “2. ...it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.”

[**Protocol XII**] “1-2. When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessings, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height.”

All Wars are Unjust: The cause of Man violating Man's Rights - Heresy!

Truth: There are Just Wars: All War is due to man violating God's Decrees. War is the result of apostasy from God. God punishes disobedient nations with war, famine, etc. Just Wars promote and defend God's chosen and punish the wicked.

EVIDENCE IN WORD:



John Paul II

[**Redemptor Hominis**] “17.2 Indeed it is at the very basis of social and international peace, as has been declared by John XXIII, the Second Vatican Council, and later Paul VI, in detailed documents. After all, peace comes down to respect for man's inviolable rights⁴¹⁸ -*Opus iustitiae pax*- while war springs from the violation to these rights⁴¹⁹ and brings with it still graver violations of them. If human rights are violated in time of

⁴¹⁸ No, it comes down to respect for the Right of God, over His creation, and the obedience demanded by Him.

⁴¹⁹ War springs from the violations of man against God, and it is God that condones, directs, or allows war.

peace,⁴²⁰ this is particularly painful and from the point of view of the progress it represents and incomprehensible manifestation of activity directed against man, which can in no way be reconciled with any program that describes itself as “humanistic.” And what social, economic, political or cultural program could renounce this description? If, in spite of these premises, human rights are being violated in various ways, if in practice we see before us concentration camps, violence, torture, terrorism, and discrimination in many forms, this must then be the consequences of the other premises,⁴²¹ undermining and often almost annihilating the effectiveness of the humanistic premises of these modern programs and systems.⁴²² This necessarily imposes the duty to submit these programs to continual revision from the point of view of the objective and inviolable rights of man.”⁴²³

Comment: Nations and peoples are punished when they apostatize from God, as a just punishment, either unto utter destruction and eternal damnation, or chastising unto repentance. The unfaithful are justly punished by God, while the faithful are unjustly punished by the wicked, and must carry their Cross and accept it as a suffering for the sins of men, in order to gain grace for conversions and repentance of sinners. God utilizes many forms of punishment. War is either directly inspired by God, or allowed. God will use evil men to punish His unfaithful chosen, as King Nabuchodonosor destroyed Jerusalem and took the Jews into captivity, or He can support a faithful servant in battle against the wicked, as was the case when Moses, Josue and King David went to battle, and Constantine and the Holy Roman Emperors. God also inflicts natural catastrophes upon the earth, famine, flood, plague, etc. Many times God will directly execute the unfaithful, as was the case with Annais and Saphira, the children of Core, the inhabitants of Sodom. God will also let the devil persecute and torture men, thus acting as instrument of God’s wrath. God will even let Satan persecute a just man in order to test his faith, as was the case with Job and Tobias.

CONDEMNED BY:

✠ ✠ ✠

Holy Scripture

[Isa. 54:16] “I have created the killer to destroy.”

[Wis. 5:18] “He will arm the creature for the revenge of his enemies.”

⁴²⁰ Note how human rights are the only consideration in the goal for world peace and justice. Men who disobey God have no rights that they can claim as their own; God can destroy them whenever He pleases, according to His justice and not men’s justice.

⁴²¹ Yes, this other premise is apostasy from God, and thus springs forth all manners of evil, and of the necessity, by the will of God, of just war, capital punishment, and natural, preternatural and supernatural catastrophes.

⁴²² Certainly, God will destroy every purely humanistic endeavor, all being influenced by the machinations of Satan, many times using evil men to destroy themselves and punish apostates.

⁴²³ Notice the explicit heresy: man must submit not to God, but to the “rights” of man, for a proper point of view.

[Ps. 17:40] “Thou hast girded me with strength unto battle: and hast subdued under me them that rose up against me.”

To Chastise or Destroy

[Wisdom 11:11] “For thou didst admonish and try them as a father: but the others, as a severe king, thou didst examine and condemn.”

[Jer. 10:24] “Correct me, O Lord, but yet with judgment: and not in thy fury, lest thou bring me to nothing.”

[Ps. 7:12-14] “God is a just judge, strong and patient: is he angry every day? Except you will be converted, he will brandish his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. And in it he hath prepared to instruments of death, he hath made ready his arrows for them that burn.”

Fallen-away Chosen Punished or Destroyed

[Osee 13:6-9] “They lifted up their heart, and have forgotten me. And I will be to them as a lioness, as a leopard in the way of the Assyrians. I will meet them as a bear that is robbed of her whelps, and I will rend the inner parts of their liver: and I will devour them there as a lion, the beast of the field shall tear them. Destruction is thy own, O Israel: thy help is only in me.”

God Owns the Land and Gives it to Whom He wills.

[Ex. 19:5] “All the earth is mine.”

[Ecclus. 10:8,18-20] “A kingdom is translated from one people to another, because of injustices, and wrongs, and injuries, and divers deceits...God hath made the roots of proud nations to wither, and hath planted the humble of these nations. The Lord hath overthrown the lands of the Gentiles, and hath destroyed them even to the foundation.”

[Dan. 4:14] “The most High ruleth in the kingdom of men: and he will give it to whomsoever it shall please him...”

[Psalm 134:10-12] “He smote many nations, and slew mighty kings: Sehon king of the Amorrhites, and Og king of Basan, and all the kingdoms of Chanaan. And gave their land for an inheritance, for an inheritance to his people Israel.”

[Ecclesiastes 3:1, 3, 8] “All things have their season, and in their times all things pass under heaven. A time to kill, and a time to heal. A time to destroy, and a time to build. A time of love, and a time of hatred. A time of war, and a time of peace.”

[**Judith 8:18-19,27**] “For we have not followed the sins of our fathers who worshipped strange gods,⁴²⁴ For which crime they were given up to their enemies, to the sword, and to pillage, and to confusion: but we know no other God but him. But esteeming these very punishments to be less than our sins deserve, let us believe that these scourges of the Lord, with which like servants we are chastised, have happened for our amendment, and not for our destruction.”

[**Osee 14:1**] “Let Samaria perish, because she hath stirred up her God to bitterness: let them perish by the sword, let their little ones be dashed, and let the women with child be ripped up.”

[**Psalm 88:12**] “Thine are the heavens, and thine is the earth: the world and the fullness thereof thou hast founded.”

[**Jer. 27:5-7**] “I made the earth, and the men and the beasts that are upon the face of the earth, by my great power, and by my stretched out arm: and I have given it to whom it seemed good in my eyes. And now I have given all these lands into the hand of Nabuchodonosor king of Babylon my servant: moreover also the beasts of the field I have given him to serve him. And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son: till the time come for his land and himself: and many nations and great kings shall serve him.”

See: (Deut. 1:6-8; 7: 1-2, 5; 19:1)

To Reward his Chosen and Punish the Wicked

[**Psalm 149:5-9**] “The saints shall rejoice in glory: they shall be joyful in their beds. The high praises of God shall be in their mouth: and two-edged swords in their hands: To execute vengeance upon the nations, chastisements among the people: To bind their kings with fetters, and their nobles with manacles of iron. To execute upon them the judgment that is written: this glory is to all his saints. Alleluia.”

“Shewing by the thirst that was then, how thou didst exalt thine, and didst kill their adversaries.” (Wis. 11:9)

[**Acts 13:17,19**] “The God to the people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they were sojourners in the land of Egypt, and with an high arm brought them out from thence, And destroying seven nations in the land of Chanaan, divided their land among them, by lot.”

[**Ex. 23:22-31**] “But if thou wilt hear his voice, and do all that I speak, I will be an enemy to thy enemies, and will afflict them that afflict thee. And my angel shall go before thee, and shall bring thee in unto the Amorrhite, and the Hethite, and the Pherexite, and the Chanaanite, and the Hevite, and the Jebuzite, whom I will destroy. Thou shalt not adore

⁴²⁴ These were worthy of destruction.

their gods, nor serve them. Thou shalt not do their works, but shalt destroy them, and break their statues. And you shall serve the Lord your God, that I may bless your bread and your waters, and may take away sickness from the midst of thee. There shall not be one fruitless nor barren in thy land: I will fill the number of thy days. I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come: and will turn the backs of all thy enemies before thee: Sending out hornets before, that shall drive away the Hevite, and the Chanaanite, and the Hethite, before thou come in. I will not cast them out from thy face in one year; lest the land be brought into a wilderness, and the beasts multiply against thee. By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, till thou be increased, and dost possess the land. And I will set thy bounds from the Red Sea to the sea of the Palestines, and from the desert to the river: I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hands, and will drive them out from before you.”

As a Deterrent

[**2Peter 2:6-7**] “And reducing the cities of the Sodomites, and of the Gomorrhites, into ashes, condemned them to be overthrown, making them an example to those that should after act wickedly.”

[**Ex. 20:20**] “God is come to prove you, and that the dread of him might be in you, and you should not sin.

[**Deut. 21:18-21**] “If a man have a stubborn and unruly son, who will not hear the commandments of his father or mother, and being corrected, slighteth obedience: They shall take him and bring him to the ancients of the city, and to the gate of judgment, And shall say to them: This our son is rebellious and stubborn, he slighteth hearing our admonitions, he giveth himself to revelling, and to debauchery and banquetings: The people of the city shall stone him: and he shall die, that you may take away the evil out of the midst of you, and all Israel hearing it may be afraid.”

Tradition

[**Sapientiae Christianae, Leo XIII**] “38. However, all endeavors will avail but little unless our life be regulated conformably with the discipline of the Christian virtues. Let us call to mind what holy Scripture records concerning the Jewish nation: "As long as they sinned not in the sight of their God, it was well with them: for their God hateth iniquity. And even . . . when they had revolted from the way that God had given them to walk therein, they were destroyed in battles by many nations." Now, the nation of the Jews bore an inchoate semblance to the Christian people, and the vicissitudes of their history in olden times have often foreshadowed the truth that was to come, saving that God in His goodness has enriched and loaded us with far greater benefits, and on this account the sins of Christians are much greater, and bear the stamp of more shameful and criminal ingratitude.”

Emperor Constantine

In the year 312 AD, on an October afternoon, Constantine and his army saw a Cross of Light in the sky with the words, "In This Conquer." The next night when Constantine was sleeping he had a dream in which Christ visited him and told him to make the standards for his army in the symbol of the Cross. This occurred at Milvian Bridge. The next day Constantine, fighting in the name and by the authority and protection of the God of the Holy Catholic Church, went to battle under the banner of the Holy Cross and was victorious.

[**Wisdom 5:17-18**] "Therefore shall they receive a kingdom of glory, and a crown of beauty at the hand of the Lord: for with his right hand he will cover them, and with his holy arm he will defend them. And his zeal will take armour, and he will arm the creature for the revenge of his enemies."

A Holy Crusade to recover the holy Land

[**Fourth Lateran Council**] "71. It is our ardent desire to liberate the holy Land from infidel hands. We therefore declare, with the approval of this sacred council and on the advice of prudent men who are fully aware of the circumstances of time and place, that crusaders are to make themselves ready so that all who have arranged to go by sea shall assemble in the kingdom of Sicily on 1 June... God willing, so that with our advice and help the Christian army may be in good order to set out with divine and apostolic blessing.... Priests and other clerics who will be in the Christian army, both those under authority and prelates, shall diligently devote themselves to prayer and exhortation, teaching the crusaders by word and example to have the fear and love of God always before their eyes, so that they say or do nothing that might offend the divine majesty. If they ever fall into sin, let them quickly rise up again through true penitence. Let them be humble in heart and in body, keeping to moderation both in food and in dress, avoiding altogether dissensions and rivalries, and putting aside entirely any bitterness or envy, so that thus armed with spiritual and material weapons they may the more fearlessly fight against the enemies of the faith, relying not on their own power but rather trusting in the strength of God."

[**Encyclical - St. Francis of Assisi, 1926, Pope Pius XI**] "The terrible condition existing in the times when St. Francis lived are well known to you, Venerable Brothers. It is quite true that then the faith was more deeply rooted in the people, as is proved by the holy enthusiasm with which not only professional soldiers but even citizens of every class bore arms in Palestine to free the Holy Sepulchre."

A Crusade Against Heretics

In the year of our Lord 1209 A.D., Pope Innocent III ordered a crusade against the Albigensian heretics, who resided in the province of Toulouse in the south of France. This crusade was condoned and favored by St. Dominic, whom after preaching, praying, and pleading, had failed to move these heretics to denounce their heresy. During this

battle, which was successful, many heretics were killed by the will and decree of Almighty God, using the crusaders as His instrument. They succeeded in eradicating the home base of these heretics and greatly stemmed the spread of this deadly heresy. Truly deadly, because it is the soul that it kills of every Catholic they seduce.

God has Men, Women, and Children Killed

[**Numbers 31:1-4,14-18**] “And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: Revenge first the children of Israel on the Madianites, and so thou shalt be gathered to thy people. And Moses forthwith said: Arm of you men to fight, who may take the revenge of the Lord on the Madianites. Let a thousand men be chosen out of every tribe of Israel to be sent to war.” After the victorious battle, “Moses being angry with the chief officers of the army, the tribunes, and the centurions that were come from the battle, Said: Why have you saved the women? Are not these they, that deceived the children of Israel by the counsel of Balaam, and made you transgress against the Lord by the sin of Phogor, for which also the people was punished? Therefore kill all that are of the male sex, even of the children: and put to death the women, that have carnally known men. But the girls, and all the women that are virgins save for yourselves.” (Deut. 20:16)

[**Josue 6:16, 20-21**] “And when in the seventh going about the priests sounded with the trumpets, Josue said to all Israel: Shout: for the Lord hath delivered the city to you... So all the people making a shout, and the trumpets sounding, when the voice and the sound thundered in the ears of the multitude, the walls forthwith fell down: and every man went up by the place that was over against him: and they took the city, And killed all that were in it, man and woman, young and old. The oxen also, and the sheep, and the asses, they slew with the edge of the sword.”

See: (Num. 33:50-56); (Deut. 2: 2, 24, 32-34); (Jer. 44:7)

Jeremias, from beyond the grave, commissions Judas Machabees

[**2 Machabees 15:15, 22-24, 27**] “Whereupon Jeremias stretched forth his right hand, and gave to Judas a sword of gold, saying: Take this holy sword a gift from God, wherewith thou shalt overthrow the adversaries of my people Israel. Thus being, exhorted with the words of Judas, which were very good, and proper to stir up the courage, and strengthen the hearts of the young men, they resolved to fight, and to set upon them manfully: that valour might decide the matter, because the holy city and the temple were in danger.” Then Judas Machabees offered up this prayer to God before battle. “And in his prayer he said after this manner: Thou, O Lord, who didst send thy angel in the time of Ezechias king of Juda, and didst kill a hundred and eighty-five thousand of the army of Sennacherib: Send now also, O Lord of heaven, thy good angel before us, for the fear and dread of the greatness of thy arm. That they may be afraid, who come with blasphemy against thy holy people. And thus he concluded his prayer. So fighting with their hands, but praying to the Lord with their hearts, they slew no less than five and thirty thousand, being greatly cheered with the presence of God.”

The Battle of Lepanto - Victory of the Holy Rosary

This beautiful historical event of Judas Machabeus brings to mind the victory of Don John of Austria at the Battle of Lepanto. Proof that many times prayer must be backed by action is found in this battle. Don't forget, not only was the Holy Rosary being recited, there were ships with men on it that were fighting to the death in a battle in which they were outnumbered and victorious. There were Catholic men who were killing the pagans who threatened our faith. So much for the unjust and heretical theory that the one merciful God never condones war.

Pope Sixtus V executes Capital Punishment

Pope Saint Sixtus V became pope in the year 1585. At that time Rome was infested with criminals and barbarians who were running wild and destroying this once safe Catholic state. I quote from the Catholic Encyclopedia, "Pope Sixtus V eradicated banditry which grew prevalent in the Papal States under Gregory XIII. He displayed an unflinching harshness, shown by the exposing of bandits' heads on the Saint Angelo Bridge." He placed the severed heads on pikes in view for all to see as a warning to all who would behave in the same manner. Law and order immediately prevailed when he came to power. This pope was responsible for the restoration of much of the Holy Roman Empire and brought discipline and order back to the Church. He built the Lateran Palace and completed the Cupola of St. Peter's Basilica.

God Kills Directly

[**Numbers 11:1**] "In the mean time there arose a murmuring of the people against the Lord, as it were repining at their fatigue. And when the Lord heard it he was angry. And the fire of the Lord being kindled against them, devoured them that were at the uttermost part of the camp."

[**Jeremias 21:5**] "And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand, and with a strong arm, and in fury, and in indignation, and in great wrath."

[**4 Kings 1:10**] "And Elijah answering, said to the captain of fifty: If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee, and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him, and the fifty that were with him."

[**Acts 5: 7-10**] "And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what had happened, came in. And Peter said to her: Tell me, woman, whether you sold the land for so much? And she said: Yea, for so much. And Peter said unto her: Why have you agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold the feet of them who have buried thy husband are at the door, and they shall carry thee out, Immediately she fell down before his feet, and gave up the ghost. And the young men coming in, found her dead: and carried her out, and buried her by her husband."

[**Numbers 16:28, 31-35**] “And Moses said: By this you shall know that the Lord hath sent me to do all things that you see, and that I have not forged them on my own head: And immediately as he had made an end of speaking, the earth broke asunder under their feet: And opening her mouth, devoured them with their tents and all their substance. And they went down alive into hell, the ground closing upon them, and they perished from among the people. And a fire coming out from the Lord, destroyed the two hundred and fifty men that offered the incense.”

God uses Satan as instrument of Justice to punish wicked

[**Psalm 77:31,49**] “The wrath of God came upon them. And he slew the fat ones amongst them, and brought down the chosen men of Israel. And he sent upon them the wrath of his indignation: indignation and wrath and trouble, which he sent by evil angels.”

[**Proverbs 17:11**] “An evil man always seeketh quarrels: but a cruel angel shall be sent against him.”

Sends Animals, Plagues, Famines and Natural Catastrophes

[**Wisdom 5: 18, 21-24**] “And his zeal will take armour, and he will arm the creature for the revenge of his enemies... And he will sharpen his severe wrath for a spear, and the whole world shall fight with him against the unwise. Then shafts of lightning shall go directly from the clouds, as from a bow well bent, they shall be shot out, and shall fly to the mark. And thick hail shall be cast upon them from the stone casting wrath: the water of the sea shall rage against them, and the rivers shall run together in a terrible manner. A mighty wind shall stand up against them, and as a whirlwind shall divide them: and their iniquity shall bring all the earth to a desert, and wickedness shall overthrow the thrones of the mighty.”

[**Ezekiel 14:13**] “Son of man, when a land shall sin against me, so as to transgress grievously, I will stretch forth my hand upon it and will break the staff of the bread thereof: and I will send famine upon it, and will destroy man and beast out of it.”

[**Jeremias 8:17**] “For behold I will send among you serpents, basilisks, against which there is no charm: and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.”

[**Eccleus. 39:33-34**] “There are spirits that are created for vengeance, and in their fury they lay on grievous torments. In the time of destruction they shall pour out their force: and they shall appease the wrath of him that made them. Fire, hail, famine, and death, all these were created for vengeance.” [Read verses 35 to 37 and (Eccleus. 40:9-10) (Ez. 14:22)]

“For thy almighty hand, which made the world of matter without form, was not unable to send upon them a multitude of bears, or fierce lions, . Or unknown beasts of a new kind, full of rage; either breathing out a fiery vapour, or sending forth a stinking smoke, or shooting horrible sparks out of their eyes . Whereof not only the hurt might be able to

destroy them, but also the very sight might kill them through fear. . Yea, and without these, they might have been slain with one blast, persecuted by their own deeds, and scattered by the breath of thy power but thou hast ordered all things in measure, and number, and weight. . For great power always belonged to thee alone and who shall resist the strength of thy arm?" (Wis. 11:18-22)

God Instigates Wars Among and Within Nations

[Isa. 19:1-2] "The burden of Egypt. Behold the Lord will ascend upon a swift cloud, and will enter into Egypt, and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst thereof. And I will set the Egyptians to fight against the Egyptians: and they shall fight brother against brother, and friend against friend, city against city, kingdom against kingdom."

[Jer. 51:11] "Sharpen the arrows, fill the quivers, the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: and his mind is against Babylon to destroy it, because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple."

God Destroys Whole Nations: His Own if they Rebel

[Jer. 18:7-18] "I will suddenly speak against a nation, and against a kingdom, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy it. If that nation against which I have spoken, shall repent of their evil, I also will repent of the evil that I have thought to do to them. And I will suddenly speak of a nation and of a kingdom, to build up and plant it. If it shall do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice: I will repent of the good that I have spoken to do unto it. Now therefore tell the men of Juda, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying: Thus saith the Lord: Behold I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: let every man of you return from his evil way, and make ye your ways and your doings good. And they said; We have no hopes: for we will go after our own thoughts, and we will do every one according to the perverseness of his evil heart. Therefore thus saith the Lord: Ask among the nations: Who hath heard such horrible things, as the virgin of Israel hath done to excess? Shall the snow of Libanus fail from the rock of the field? or can the cold waters that gush out and run down, be taken away? Because my people have forgotten me, sacrificing in vain, and stumbling in their ways, in ancient paths, to walk by them in a way not trodden: That their land might be given up to desolation, and to a perpetual hissing: every one that shall pass by it, shall be astonished, and wag his head. As a burning wind will I scatter them before the enemy: I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their destruction. And they said: Come, and let us invent devices against Jeremias: for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet: come, and let us strike him with the tongue, and let us give no heed to all his words."

[Jer. 12:17] "But if they will not hear, I will utterly pluck out and destroy that nation, saith the Lord." [Deut. 8:20]

[Wis. 3:19] "Dreadful are the ends of a wicked race." [See: Ez. 28:6-8]

God uses Satan to Test a Just Man

[**Job 1:6-12**] “Now on a certain day when the sons of God came to stand before the Lord, Satan also was present among them.... And the Lord said to him: Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a simple and upright man, and fearing God and avoiding evil? And Satan answering, said: Doth Job fear God in vain? Hast not thou made a fence for him, and his house, and all his substance round about, blessed the works of his hands, and his possession hath increased on the earth? But stretch forth thy hand a little, and touch all that he hath, and see if he blesseth thee not to thy face. Then the Lord said to Satan: Behold, all that he hath is in thy hand.”

Comment: Satan has the power to manipulate the weather and strike man with plagues as recorded in the Book of Job.

[**Tobias 2:10-13**] In regard to Tobias: “Now it happened one day, that being wearied with burying, he came to his house, and cast himself down by the wall and slept, And as he was sleeping, hot dung out of a swallow’s nest fell upon his eyes, and he was made blind. Not his trial the Lord therefore permitted to happen to him, that an example might be given to posterity of his patience, as also of holy Job.”

God Kills the Just as an Act of Mercy.

[**Wisdom 4:11-12**] “He was taken away lest wickedness should alter his understanding, or deceit beguile his soul. For the bewitching of vanity obscureth good things, and the wandering of concupiscence overturneth the innocent mind. But made perfect in a short space, he fulfilled a long time.”

[**4 Kings 22 & 23**] “Josias was eight years old when he began to reign... And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in all the ways of David his father: he turned not aside to the right hand, or to the left... And he commanded Helcias the priest, and Ahicam the son of Saphan, and Achobor the son of Micha, and Saphan the scribe, and Asaia the king's servant, saying: ... Go and consult the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Juda, concerning the words of this book which is found: for the great wrath of the Lord is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened to the words of this book, to do all that is written for us... But to the king of Juda, who sent you to consult the Lord, thus shall you say: Thus saith the Lord the God of Israel: Forasmuch as thou hast heard the words of the book, And thy heart hath been moved to fear, and thou hast humbled thyself before the Lord, hearing the words against this place, and the inhabitants thereof, to wit, that they should become a wonder and a curse: and thou hast rent thy garments, and wept before me, I also have heard thee, saith the Lord: Therefore I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy sepulchre in peace, that thy eyes may not see all the evils which I will bring upon this place. 23. ...There was no king before him like unto him that returned to the Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his strength, according to all the law of Moses: neither after him did there arise any like him. But yet the Lord turned not away from the wrath of his great indignation, wherewith his anger was kindled against Juda: because of the

provocations, wherewith Manasses had provoked him.... In his days Pharaon Nechao king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josias went to meet him: and was slain at Mageddo, when he had seen him.”

God uses Evil Men to Destroy the Unfaithful

[**Jer. 21:7,10**] And after this, saith the Lord, I will give Sedecias the king of Juda, and his servants, and his people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, and the sword, and the famine, into the hand of Nabuchodonosor, the king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and he shall strike them with the edge of the sword, and he shall not be moved to pity, nor spare them, nor shew mercy to them... For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lord: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.”

[**Jer. 25:5-12**]. “When he said: Return ye, every one from his evil way, and from your wicked devices, and you shall dwell in the land which the Lord hath given to you, and your fathers for ever and ever. And go not after strange gods to serve them, and adore them: nor provoke me to wrath by the works of your hands, and I will not afflict you. And you have not heard me, saith the Lord, that you might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands, to your own hurt. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts: Because you have not heard my words: Behold I will send, and take all the kindreds of the north, saith the Lord, and Nabuchodonosor the king of Babylon my servant: and I will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all the nations that are round about it: and I will destroy them, and make them an astonishment and a hissing, and perpetual desolations. And I will take away from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the mill and the light of the lamp. And all this land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment: and all these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years. And when the seventy years shall be expired, I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans: and I will make it perpetual desolations.”

Destruction By Fire

[**Isaias 9:13-19**] “And the people are not returned to him who hath struck them, and have not sought after the Lord of hosts. And the Lord shall destroy out of Israel the head and the tail, him that bendeth down, and him that holdeth back, in one day. The aged and honourable, he is the head: and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. And they that call this people blessed, shall cause them to err: and they that are called blessed, shall be thrown down headlong. Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men: neither shall he have mercy on their fatherless, and widows: for every one is a hypocrite and wicked, and every mouth hath spoken folly. For all this his indignation is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. For wickedness is kindled as a fire, it shall devour the brier and the thorn: and shall kindle in the thicket of the forest, and it shall be

wrapped up in smoke ascending on high. By the wrath of the Lord of hosts the land is troubled, and the people shall be a fuel for the fire: no man shall spare his brother.”

[**2Thessalonians 1:8-9**] “In a flame of fire, giving vengeance to them who know not God, and who obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. Who shall suffer eternal punishment in destruction, from the face of the Lord, and from the glory of his power.”

[**Malachias 4:1**] “For behold the day shall come kindled as a furnace: and all the proud, and all that do wickedly shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall set them on fire, saith the Lord of hosts, it shall not leave them root, nor branch.”

[**Isaias 66:11-16,24**] “For behold the Lord will come with fire, and his chariots are like a whirlwind, to render his wrath in indignation, and his rebuke with flames of fire. For the Lord shall judge by fire, and by his sword unto all flesh, and the slain of the Lord shall be many. And they shall go out, and see the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: their worm shall not die, and their fire shall not be quenched: and they shall be a loathsome sight to all flesh.”

[**Jeremias 25:33-35**] “And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the earth even to the other end thereof: they shall not be lamented, and they shall not be gathered up, nor buried: they shall lie as dung upon the face of the earth. Howl, ye shepherds, and cry: and sprinkle yourselves with ashes, ye leaders of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and your dispersion are accomplished, and you shall fall like precious vessels. And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the leaders of the flock to save themselves.”

[**Apocalypse 16:9**] “And men were scorched with great heat, and they blasphemed the name of God, who hath power over these plagues, neither did they penance to give him glory.”

The world is destroyed by Fire upon the Second Coming of Jesus Christ

[**Zacharias 14:12**] “And this shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord shall strike all nations that have fought against Jerusalem (Rome): the flesh of every one shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.”

[**2Peter 3:7, 10**] “But the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of the ungodly men. But the day of the Lord shall come as a thief, in which the heavens shall pass away with great violence, and the elements shall be melted with heat, and the earth and the works which are in it, shall be burnt up.”

The Destruction of the World, an act of Justice & Mercy

[**Matthew 13:41-42**] “The Son of man shall send his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all scandals, and them that work iniquity. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

The New Church Unites with the New World Forces

EVIDENCE IN DEED:



John Paul II & Conspirators

Birds of a Feather Flock Together

[**With the World Council of Churches, June 12, 1984**] A Masonic/communist front: “...in Geneva, Secretary General of W.C.C., Dr. Phillip Potter declared "In 1969, the big event was that the Pope came here. Today it is that this Pope has come."” (Le Monde, June 14, 1984, p. 12.)

Picture refer to plate #14

[**The Conspiracy of the Alta Vendita of the Carbonari**] A Masonic organization, that plots against the Catholic Church, had this to say in a document made public by Pius IX: “*The Pope, whoever he is, will never come to the secret societies: it is up to the secret societies to take the first step towards the Church, with the aim of conquering both of them.*” They got more than they dreamed of; this “Pope” John Paul II, actually did come to them, after they first went to him. (Published at the request of Pius IX by Cretineau-Joly’s *The Roman Church and Revolution*)

[**Soviet Communists, Vatican City, February 27, 1985**]

Picture Plate # 38

[**Polish Communist**]

Picture Plate #39

[**With the B’nai B’rith, Jewish Freemasons, March 22, 1984**]

Picture Plate #11

[**With the Trilateral Commission, April 18, 1983**]

Picture Plate #12

[At the United Nations, October 2, 1979]

Plate # 37

[At the United Nations, 1994???

[With USA Presidents]

[With Nelson Mandela]

EXPOSED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

Spy Verses

[**Galatians 2:4-5**] “But because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privately to spy our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into servitude. To whom we yielded not by subjection: no, not for an hour: that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.”

[**Jude 1:4**] “For certain men are secretly entered in (who were written of long ago unto this judgment), ungodly men, turning the grace of our Lord God into riotousness and denying the only sovereign Ruler and our Lord Jesus Christ.”

[**Acts 20:29-30**] “I know that after my departure ravaging wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock. And of your own selves shall arise men speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.”

[**Titus 1:10-11**] “For there are also many disobedient, vain talkers and seducers: especially they who are of the circumcision. Who must be reprov'd, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.”

Tradition

[**E Supremi Apostolatus, Pope Pius X**] "On the other hand, and this according to the same apostle is the distinguishing mark of Antichrist, man has with infinite temerity put himself in the place of God, raising himself above all that is called God."

[**Humanum Genus, Pope Leo XIII**] "Two loves formed two cities: the love of self, reaching even to contempt of God, and earthly city; and the love of God, reaching to contempt of self, a heavenly one."

Comment: Not only does apostate, Antipope John Paul II not point out the enemy, and warn the world, he cohorts with them and justifies them.

Rome/Vatican City shall be destroyed; Judgment against the Conciliar Church

CONDEMNED BY TRUTH:

✂ ✂ ✂

Holy Scripture

[Isa. 26:5, 10-11] “For he shall bring down them that dwell on high, the high city he shall lay low. He shall bring it down even to the ground, he shall pull it down even to the dust...Let us have pity on the wicked, but he will not learn justice: in the land of the saints he hath done wicked things, and he shall not see the glory of the Lord. Lord, let thy hand be exalted, and let them not see, and be confounded: and let fire devour thy enemies.”

[Isa. 64:10-11] “The city and the sanctuary is become a desert, Sion(Vatican City) is made a desert, Jerusalem (Rome) is desolate. The house of our holiness, and of our glory, where our fathers praised thee, is burnt with fire, and all our lovely things are turned into ruins.”

[Ezekiel 16:37-43] “Behold, I will gather together all thy lovers (pagan religions and one-worlders) with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all whom thou hast loved, with all whom thou hast hated: and I will gather them together against thee on every side, and will discover thy shame in their sight (revelation of black masses and scandals in public forum), and they shall see all thy nakedness. And I will judge thee as adulteresses, and they that shed blood are judged: and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. And I will deliver thee into their hands, and they shall destroy thy brothel house, and throw down thy stews: and they shall strip thee of thy garments,⁴²⁵ and shall take away the vessels of thy beauty: and leave thee naked, and full of disgrace. And they shall bring upon thee a multitude,⁴²⁶ and they shall stone thee with stones, and shall slay thee with their swords. And they shall burn thy houses with fire, and shall execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and thou shalt cease from fornication, and shalt give no hire any more. And my indignation shall rest in thee, and I will cease and be angry no more. Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth (before modernism), but hast provoked me in all these things: wherefore I also have turned thy ways upon thy head, saith the Lord God, and I have not done according to thy wicked deeds in all thy abominations.” [See: **Ezekiel 15; 23:28-29, 45-47**]

⁴²⁵ The Elders of Zion gutting the bowels of Vatican City.

⁴²⁶ They shall incite and support Communistic nations to assault Babylon(USA and Rome,) whom the whore of Masonic democracy had corrupted.

[**Jer. 9:11-15**] “And I will make Jerusalem (Rome/Vatican City) to be heaps of sand, and dens of dragons: and I will make the cities of Juda (Catholics) desolate, for want of an inhabitant. Who is the wise man, that may understand this, and to whom the word of the mouth of the Lord may come that he may declare this, why the land hath perished, and is burnt up like a wilderness, while none passeth through? And the Lord said: Because they have forsaken my law, which I gave them, and have not heard my voice, and have not walked in it. But they have gone after the perverseness of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts the God of Israel (Catholics): Behold I will feed this people with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.”.

[**Ezekiel 9:1-11**] “And he cried in my ears with a loud voice, saying: The visitations of the city (Rome) are at hand, and every one hath a destroying weapon in his hands...And the Lord said to him: Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem (Rome): and mark Thau upon the foreheads of the men that sigh, and mourn for all the abominations that are committed in the midst thereof. And to the others he said in my hearing: Go ye after him through the city, and strike: let not your eyes spare, nor be ye moved with pity. Utterly destroy old and young, maidens, children and women: but upon whomever you shall see Thau, kill him not, and begin ye at my sanctuary (Vatican City). So they began at the ancient men (apostate bishops) who were before the house.” [See: Ezekiel chapters 6 and 7]

[**Jer. 25:34**] “Howl, ye shepherds, and cry: and sprinkle yourselves with ashes, ye leaders of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and your dispersion are accomplished, and you shall fall like precious vessels. And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the leaders of the flock to save themselves. A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock: because the Lord hath wasted their pastures.”

[**Isa. 29:1-6**] “Woe to Ariel [Jerusalem/Rome], to Ariel the city which David took: year is added to year. the solemnities are at an end. I will make a trench about Ariel, and it shall be in sorrow and mourning, and it shall be to me as Ariel. And I will make a circle round about thee, and I will cast up a rampart against thee, and raise up bulwarks to besiege thee. Thou shalt be brought down, thou shalt speak out of the earth, and thy speech shall be heard out of the ground: and thy voice shall be from the earth like that of the python, and out of the earth thy speech shall mutter. And the multitude of them that fan thee, shall be like small dust: and as ashes passing away, the multitude of them that have prevailed against thee. And it shall be at an instant suddenly. A visitation shall come from the Lord of hosts in thunder, and with earthquake, and with a great noise of whirlwind and tempest; and with the flame of devouring fire.”

[**Apocalypse 11:1-2**] “And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and it was said to me: Arise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar and them that adore therein (faithful Traditionalist Remnant). But the court, which is without the temple (unfaithful Catholics), cast out, and measure it not: because it is given unto the Gentiles(non-Catholics), and the holy city (Rome/Vatican City) they shall tread under foot two and forty months:(3 1/2 yrs)”

[Isa. 27:8-11] “In measure against measure, when it shall be cast off, thou shalt judge it. He hath meditated with his severe spirit in the day of heat. Therefore upon this shall iniquity of the house of Jacob (Catholics) be forgiven: and this is all the fruit, that the sin thereof should be taken away, when he shall have made all the stones of the altar, as burnt stones broken in pieces, the groves and temples shall not stand. For the strong city (Rome) shall be desolate, the beautiful city shall be forsaken, and shall be left as a wilderness...Its harvest shall be destroyed with drought (Apostasy), women shall come and teach it: and he that formed it, shall not spare it.”

[Mt. 22:2-3,5-8] “The kingdom of heaven is likened to a king, who made a marriage for his son. And he sent his servants, to call them (Catholics) that were invited to the marriage (2nd Coming/Eternal life); and they would not come. But they neglected, and went their ways, one to his farm, and another to his merchandise. And the rest laid hands on his servants (faithful Catholics), and having treating them contumeliously, put them to death. But when the king had heard of it, he was angry, and sending his armies, he destroyed those murderers, and burnt their city (Rome). Then he saith to his servants: The marriage indeed is ready; but they that were invited were not worthy.”⁴²⁷

[Jer. 19:4,7-9] “Because they have forsaken me, and have profaned this place (Rome/Vatican City): and have sacrificed therein to strange gods,⁴²⁸ whom neither they nor their fathers knew (popes and Catholic bishops), nor the kings of Juda (Holy Roman Emperors): and they have filled this place with the blood of innocents. And I will defeat the counsel of Juda (apostate Catholics) and of Jerusalem (Rome) in this place: and I will destroy them with the sword in the sight of their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and I will give their carcasses to be meat for fowls of the air, and for the beasts of the earth. And I will make this city (Rome/Vatican City) an astonishment, and a hissing: every one that shall pass by it, shall be astonished, and shall hiss because of all the plagues thereof. And I will feed them with the flesh of their sons, and with the flesh of their daughters: and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege, and in the distress wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.”

[Jer. 21:5-14] “And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand, and with a strong arm, and in fury, and in indignation, and in great wrath. And I will strike the inhabitants of this city, men and beasts shall die of a great pestilence. And after this, saith the Lord, I will give Sedecias the king of Juda, and his servants, and his people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, and the sword, and the famine, into the hand of Nabuchodonosor the king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and he shall strike them with the edge of the sword, and he shall not be moved to pity, nor spare them, nor shew mercy to them. And to this people thou shalt say: Thus saith the Lord: Behold I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. He that shall abide in this city, shall die by the sword, and by the

⁴²⁷ This time, previous to the second coming, it is the unbelieving good-willed Jews who will be invited, and apostate Catholics will be rejected. (Romans 11)

⁴²⁸ Black Masses in Vatican; non-Catholics invited to Vatican and given favorable treatment, while religious symbols are removed; a Protestant Novus Ordo mass substituted for the True Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, of the Roman Rite. Refer to section on False Ecumenism.

famine, and by the pestilence: but he that shall go out and flee over to the Chaldeans, that besiege you, shall live, and his life shall be to him as a spoil. For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lord: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. ...But I will visit upon you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof: and it shall devour all things round about it.”

[**Mich. 3:11-12**] “Her princes have judged for bribes: and her priests have taught for hire, and her prophets divined for money: and they leaned upon the Lord, saying: Is not the Lord in the midst of us? no evil shall come among us. Therefore because of you, Sion shall be ploughed as a field, and Jerusalem shall be as a heap of stones, and the mountain of the temple as the high places of the forests.”

The Fall of the Antichrist and the Second Coming

[**Jer. 25: 31-33**] “The noise is come even to the ends of the earth: for the Lord entereth into judgment with the nations: he entereth into judgment with all flesh; the wicked I have delivered up to the sword, saith the Lord. Thus saith the Lord of hosts: Behold evil shall go forth from nation to nation: and a great whirlwind shall go forth from the ends of the earth. And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the earth even to the other end thereof: they shall not be lamented, and they shall not be gathered up, nor buried: they shall lie as dung upon the face of the earth.”

Conclusion

Notorious heresy and apostasy and wilful ambiguity

The evidence in this book has proven that Vatican II and Antipope John Paul II, has without the least doubt, preached and taught heresy, not just ambiguity, but bold outright heresy and apostasy, and committed bold outright acts of idolatry, blaspheme, and sacrilege! All one needs to prove that John Paul II was an apostate and manifest heretic before his bogus election, is that he signed the Vatican II documents, one does not have to bring forward any other proof than that. If a man is not convinced of the heresies in Vatican II, then he is a heretic with no need or purpose to of go any further with such a blinded heretic until he first admits that heresy is in the Vatican II documents. It could also be easily proven that John Paul II was a public apostate and heretic when he was a priest but this is not necessary. Even the ambiguous and equivocal statements, that can be taken either in the orthodox sense or the heretical, this too was condemned as being more evil and dangerous than outright heresy. Such writings and teachings are to be taken in the heretical sense and thoroughly anathematized and discarded. This was taught in the following bull by Pope Pius VI, who condemned the *Synod of Pistoia* that contained equivocation and ambiguity.

[Bull Auctorem Fidei, August 28, 1794, Pope Pius VI] “[The Ancient Doctors] knew the capacity of innovators in the art of deception. In order not to shock the ears of Catholics, they sought to hide the subtleties of their tortuous maneuvers by the use of seemingly innocuous words such as would allow them to insinuate error into souls in the most gentle manner. Once the truth had been compromised, they could, by means of slight changes or additions in phraseology, distort the confession of the faith which is necessary for our salvation, and lead the faithful by subtle errors to their eternal damnation. This manner of dissimulation and lying is vicious, regardless of the circumstance under which it is used. For very good reason it can never be tolerated in a Synod of which the principal glory consists above all in teaching the truth with clarity and excluding all danger of error. Moreover, if all this is sinful, it cannot be excused in the way that one sees it being done, under the erroneous pretext that the seemingly shocking affirmations in one place are further developed along orthodox lines in other places, and even in yet other places corrected; as if allowing for the possibility of either affirming or denying the statement, or of leaving it up to the personal inclinations of the individual--such has always been the fraudulent and daring method used by innovators to establish error. It allows for both the possibility of promoting error and of excusing it. It is as if the innovators pretended that they always intended to present the alternative passages, especially to those of simple faith who eventually come to know only some part of the conclusions of such discussions which are published in the common language for everyone’s use. Or again, as if the same faithful had the ability on examining such documents to judge such matters for themselves without getting confused and avoiding all risk of error. It is a most reprehensible technique for the insinuation of doctrinal errors and one condemned long ago by our predecessor Saint Celestine who found it used in the writings of Nestorius, Bishop of Constantinople, and which he exposed in order to condemn it with the greatest possible severity. Once these texts were examined carefully, the impostor was exposed and confounded, for he expressed himself in a plethora of words, mixing true things with others that were obscure; mixing at times one with the other in such a way that he was also able to confess those things which were denied while at the same time possessing a basis for denying those very sentences which he confessed. In order to expose such snares, something which becomes necessary with a certain frequency in every century, no other method is required then the following: Whenever it becomes necessary to expose statements which disguise some suspected error or danger under the veil of ambiguity, one must denounce the perverse meaning under which the error opposed to Catholic truth is camouflaged.”

Comment: Willful ambiguity is condemned and is always taken in the heretical sense. It is condemned as being more evil than bold, outright heresy, because its intention is to deceive and seduce the faithful into accepting heresy a step at a time. This ambiguity exists also in the fact that it may at one point teach the orthodox position and in another the heretical position. This is a ploy quite often used. To give an obvious example—one the false prophets of the Conciliar Church will never use, because it is too obvious and would not deceive the elect. One might say: “Christ is not God” in one paragraph, but in another he will say: “Christ is God”. The reader can choose the quote that suits his purpose. The conservative Catholic, who wants to remain deluded, can choose the orthodox passage, while the Christ-deniers can choose the heretical passage.